Aurum Reginæ;

OR

A Compendious Tractate, and Chronological Collection of *Records* in the TOWER, and Court of EXCHEQUER Concerning

QUEEN-GOLD:

EVIDENCING

The *Quiddity*, *Quantity*, *Quality*, *Antiquity*, *Legality* of this Golden Prerogative, Duty and Revenue of the *QUEEN-CONSORTS* of *ENGLAND*. The several *Oblations*, *Fines* out of which it Springs both in *England* and *Ireland*; the *Queens Officers* in the *Exchequer* to Receive, Collect, Account to Her for it, with their *Patents*; the Lands, Tenements, Goods, Chattels, Persons liable to satisfie it; the Questions in *Law* about it; the *Kings Title* to the *Arrears* thereof by the *QUEENS DECEASE*; the Proces by which it is to be levyed, and what else concerns it. With an Addition of some *Records* concerning our *ROYAL MINES* of *Gold* and *Silver*, and four *Patents* of K. *Henry* the 6. by *Authority of Parliament*, for finding the *Philosophers Stone*, to *Transubstantiate* baser *Metals* into solid real *GOLD* and *SILVER*, to satisfie all the Creditors of the *King* and *Kingdom* in few years space.

By WILLIAM PRYNNE Esq; a Bencher of *Lincolns-Inne*, Keeper of his Majesties Records in the Tower of *London*.

Rom. 13. 7. *Render therefore to all their Due, Tribute to whom Tribute, Custom to whom Custom belongeth.*

LONDON, 1667

Printed for the Author by *Thomas Ratcliffe*, and are to be sold by *Edward Thomas* at the *Adam* and *Eve* in *Little-Britain*, and *Josias Robinson* at *Lincolns-Inne* Gate. *Anno* 1668.

BIBL CANT ACAD

02,175

To the Most Illustrious Princess

KATHERINE,

Queen Consort to his Sacred Majesty

CHARLES the II.

King of England, Scotland, France *and* Ireland.

I *being the principal Part of my* solemn (a) Oaths *to the* KING *Your* HUSBAND, *as his* Subject *and* Servant, That to my power I shall assist and defend all Jurisdictions, Priviledges, Preheminences and Authorities granted or belonging to the IMPERIAL CROWN of this REALM; *I thereupon reputed it no* sordid Court-flattery, *but a* commendable bounden Duty, *to contribute my* best assistance, *not only to* vindicate *and* defend *the* Soveraign Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction *of His* MAJESTY *and our* British, Roman, Saxon, Danish, Norman, English KINGS, *against all* Usurpations, Encroachments *of* Popes *and* Prelates, *in several* (b) Folio Volumes; *but likewise to endeavour to* restore *to* Your ROYAL MAJESTY *in this* small Tractate, *one of the* Antientest, Royalest, Richest Civil Prerogatives, Duties, *and* casual Revenues *belonging time out of minde in* England *and* Ireland, (*by the* Laws, Custom thereof) *to the* QUEEN-CONSORTS *of* ENGLAND, *commonly stiled* AURUM REGINÆ, *or* QUEEN-GOLD; *which all Your* Noble Predecessors *have successively* claimed, *if not* enjoyed, *from the time of our most renowned* (c) Queen HELENA, (Wife *to* CONSTANTIUS, *and* Mother *to the famous* Christian Emperor CONSTANTINE the Great,

a 1 Eliz. c. 1. 5 Eliz. c. 1. 3 Jac. c. 4.

b The First, Second, and Third Tomes of an Exact Chronological Vindication, and Historical Demonstration, &c. London 1666, 1667, & 1668.

c Here p. 9, 10.

born *and* proclaimed Emperor *in this our* Island; *the first* Christian QUEEN, EMPRESSE *in the World*, canonized *as a* SAINT *for her transcendent* Piety, Charity, Munificence *to propagate the true* Christian Faith) *till this present age.*

In which, as some of the richest Veins *of this* Gold Mine *have been quite* cut off *from the* Crown *by* (d) *two late* Acts of Parliament, abolishing and taking away the Court of Wards, Wardships, Tenures in Capite, *and* Writs to receive the Order of Knighthood, *with all* Fines *and* Oblations arising from them, *out of which* QUEEN-GOLD *was constantly due, paid in all former ages; so the remaining* Branches *thereof are in great danger to be* totally, *yea* finally lost *and* buried in Oblivion, *not only to the grand* dishonour, prejudice *of Your* MAJESTY, *and all succeeding* QUEEN-WIVES *of this* Realm, *but also to the* (e) Exheredation *of the* KING *and his Successors*, (*from whom this* Prerogative-Duty *originally springs, and to whom all the Arrears of* QUEEN-GOLD *accrue after* (f) Queens deceases) *if not speedily* claimed, revived, recovered *by Your* MAJESTY *for time to come, though perchance* necessary, *or* convenient *to be* pretermitted *and* remitted *for time past.*

d 12 Car. 2. ch 24 & 27 Car 1. ch. 20.

e See page 46.

f See pag. 7. 51, to 56.

If these Collections *of* Records, *published in their* original Dialects, *to* evidence *and* vindicate *Your* MAJESTIES undoubted Right *to this* just legal Debt, (*which I most humbly* present *to Your* Royal Hands, *as a* VOLUNTARY OBLATION, *and* FREEWILL-OFFERING) *shall prove Instrumental to yield any* Assistance *towards the* recovery *of, and* re-adorning *Your* ROYAL CROWN *with this* GOLDEN GLOBE, *now* severed *from it; or the* enriching *Your* Wardrobe *with this* GOLD FLEECE, *or to the* advancement *of Your* MAJESTIES Honour *and* Glory, *it will be a* sufficient Recompence *to*,

Your Majesties most Humble devoted Servant,

WILLIAM PRYNNE.

TO

To all Ingenious Readers, *especially* Professors *and* Students *of the* Common Laws *of* England.

GENTLEMEN,

Here present to your *View*, and candid *Acceptation*, a *Compendious Tractate*, and *Chronological Collection* of such *Records* in the *Tower* of *London*, and *Exchequer Court* at *Westminster*, which concern the antient Royal Prerogative, and Legal Duty of *QUEEN-GOLD*, belonging time out of minde to all our *QUEEN-CONSORTS* both in *England* and *Ireland*, whereof there is rare or little mention in any printed *Law-books*, except Sir *Edward Cooks* Posthumus (*a*) *Reports*, and (*b*) *Institutes*, wherein he hath over-much *clipped* this *Gold Coine*, and mistaken or misapplied some *Records* that concern it, as he hath done in sundry other particulars I have (*c*) *elsewhere* discovered, to the *misleading* of those of his *Profession*, and other *Readers* who through *ignorance*, *lazines*, or over-much *credulity*, vouch and cry up his misquoted, mistaken, or misapplied *Records* and *Antiquities*, (which he had little leisure to peruse himself) as *undoubted Verities*, and *infallible Oracles*.

All the *Records* here cited I have carefully perused and examined with my own eyes, except only those few I have quoted out of Mr. *William Hakewils* Treatise, *W. B.* and Mr. Attorney *Herberts* Collections of *Queen-gold*, the Rolls and Numbers whereof are either mistaken in the years, or the Writs, Records themselves mislaid, or lost, being not to be found at present, upon my search after them in the several *Treasuries* and *Offices* in the *Exchequer*; wherein I was much assisted by Mr. *Hall*, Mr. *Burnet*, Mr. *Fauconbridge*, and other Clerks and Officers of that Court, who communicated their *Notes* of this Subject to me, and will be both *enabled*, *encouraged* by this Publication to a further *Scrutiny* after this *Gold Ore*, as well in the neglected *Files* of *Writs*, and *Baggs* of *Accounts*, as *Rolls* in their respective Offices, into every of which I had yet no leisure exactly to search.

My principal end (next to the discharge of my *sworn Duty* to his *MAJESTY*, and *Service* to his *Royal Consort* the *QUEEN*) in compiling and publishing these (as well as * *former*) *Collections* of *Records*, was to discover and communicate some *over-long concealed Branches* of the antient *Common Law* of *England*, (and more particularly those relating to the Duty of *Queen-gold*) to the *Students* and *Professors* thereof, unknown to the *majority* of them, being generally unacquainted with our *best*, *antientest Records*; wherein the most *publick*, *usefull Parts*, *Arteries* of the *Laws* of this *Realm*, as the *Summons*, *Acts*, *Proceedings*,

Judge-

a 11 Reports p. 21, 22.
b 4 Institutes p. 357.
c In my Epistle to an exact Abridgement of the Records in the Tower. In my Brevia Parliamentaria part 1, 2, 3, 4. My Plea for the Lords. The First and Second part of my Demurrer to the Jews Remitter into England.
* An Exact Collection of the Records in the Tower. My Plea for the Lords and House of Peers The 1, 2, 3, and 4 part of A brief Register and Survey of Parliamentary Writs. The 2 part of my Demurrer to the Jews long discontinued Remitter into England. The 1, 2, & 3 Tome of my Chronological Vindication, and Historical Collection of our British, Roman, Saxon, Danish, Norman, English Kings Supreme Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, &c.

Judgements, Pleas, Priviledges, Jurisdictions of our *English* and *Irish Parliaments*, and all other *Courts*, and *Grand Officers* whatsoever, *Civil, Ecclesiastical, Naval*, or *Military*; the *Soveraign Rights, Titles* of our *Kings* to the Crowns, and all Crown-Lands of *England, Scotland, Ireland, Wales, France, Normandy, Aquitain, Gascoign, Britany*, the Isles of *Oleron, Jersy, Gernsy, Alderny, Serke, Man, Anglesey, Scilley, Landy*, and to the *British* Ocean; the several *Prerogatives, Royalties* of our *Kings, Queens, Princes* of *Wales*, and [redacted] *Palatines*; the *Militia* and *Defence* of our *Realms* by [redacted] *Successions, Endowments, Revenues, Priviledges, Salaries* [redacted] *Bishops, Abbots, Priors, Judges, Officers* of all sorts; the *Charters, Foundations, Confirmations, Franchises* of all kinds of *Corporations*; the *Appropriations* of *Churches*; the *Creations, Pedigrees, Tenures, Lands, Services, Fairs, Markets, Parks, Chaces, Warrens, Royalties, Customs, Revenues* of most of the *English, Irish, Scotish Nobility* and *Gentry*; the *Bounds, Perambulations, Assarts, Deafforestations* of all *Forests, Chaces*; the *Mints, Stanneries, Mines, Coine, Trade, Exchanges, Merchandize, Government* of *England, Scotland, Ireland*, and *Isles* belonging to them; the *Treaties, Leagues* with *Foreign Kings, States*; sundry rare excellent *Writs, Prohibitions, Proclamations, Inquisitions, Commissions, Charters, Letters* of our *Kings* to *Foreign Emperors, Kings, States, Popes, Cardinals*, and their *Letters, Bulls* to them concerning State and Church affairs; *Cases, Appeals*, and matters of Common, Martial, Marine Law; Law of Merchants concerning Reprisals, Depredations, Arms, Heraldry, and whatever else may conduce to make heroick studious spirits accomplished *Lawyers, Heralds, Historians, Statesmen*, are comprised and rolled up in obscurity in our over-much neglected *Records*; upon which account our *Kings* have had special care to preserve them as sacred, and their best, richest *Treasures*, in the * Tower of *London* and other places of *greatest security*.

If these *Collections* shall excite any Gentlemen of my *Profession* or others, to a more industrious search, study of *Records*, or contribute any addition to the *Dignity, Splendor*, amplitude of our *Common Laws*, (the grand *Supporters, Preservers* of the *Crowns, Scepters, Royalties* of our *Kings* and *Queens*, as well as of the *Subjects Liberties, Properties, Lives*) I shall repute my *pains* and *cost* sufficiently recompenced, and be thereby encouraged through Gods assistance, to *voluminous publications* of *Records* of mother more general usefull *subject*, wherein I am engaged, for the Honour of our *English* Kings, Kingdom, Church, Nation, Laws, against all Forein and Domestick *Usurpations* on, or *Undermin*ers of them.

From my Study
in *Lincolns-Inn*
March 25. 1668.

William Prynne.

* Placita Parl. Anno 33 E. 1. Claus. 33 E. 1. m. 3. Claus. 14 E. 2 m. 14. Par. 16 E. 2. pars 1. m. 28. Claus. 11 E. 3. pars 1. m. 13. dorso. Claus. 14 E. 3. pars 2 m 10 dorso. Claus. 34 E. 3. m. 15. intus. Claus. 36 E. 3. m. 25. intus. Par. 3 E. 6. 8 die Maii. Par An 9 Eliz. 8 die Junii. Par An. 2 Jac. 30 Decemb. & 10 Jac 4 Julii.

A Compendious TRACTATE CONCERNING *AURUM REGINÆ.*

The PROEME.

OBſerving in my peruſal of *ancient Records* in the *Tower of London*, and Kings Court of *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, many remarkable *Patents*, *Writs*, *Caſes*, *Paſſages*, *Reſolutions*, and ſome *Accounts* concerning the moſt *ancient*, *eminent* beneficial *Royal Prerogative* of the QUEEN CONSORTS OF *ENGLAND*, ſtiled *AURUM REGINÆ*, or QUEEN-GOLD; conferred on their *Majeſties* by the *Lawes of England* as an *Honorary* contingent *Revenue*, inſeparably annexed to their *Perſons* by virtue of their *Marriage* to our *Kings*, intituling them to this, and [a] *ſundry other Regalities*, *Prerogatives*, frequently mentioned in our *Records* and *Law-Books*: Yet finding no *Mention* nor *Diſcourſe* concerning *AURUM REGINÆ* in Sir *Henry Spelmans Gloſſary*, or any printed *Volume* of the *Common Law*, except only in Sir *Edward Cooks* poſthumus [b] *Twelf Part* of his *Reports*, (publiſhed in a time of *Anarchy*) wherein he cuts off ſeveral *rich Veins* of this *Gold Mine*, contracting it into ſuch *diminutive narrow limits* (not warranted by the *Records* there briefly quoted) as render it *inconſiderable*, unworthy the *Title* of a *Royal Prerogative*, or the *claim*, *receit* of any *future Queen Conſorts*, notwithſtanding their *undoubted Right*, *Title* to this *Golden Duty*, which he doth ingenuouſly acknowledge.

Upon this account, I apprehended, I could not perform a more *acceptable*, *loyal Service* to the KINGS and QUEENS of *ENGLAND*, or communicate a more deſirable *Piece* of *Antiquity*, *Law* to the *Students* or *Profeſſors* of the *Common Law*, then to preſent unto their *View*, this *Summary Chronological Collection* of thoſe rare *Records* I have met with, which moſt perſpicuouſly evidence the *Quiddity*, *Quality*, *Quantity*, *Antiquity*, *Legality* of this ROYAL DUTY of QUEEN-GOLD; the *Fines* or *Mines* out of which it *ſprings*, the *Officers*, and *Proceſſe* in the *Kings Exchequer* by which it was anciently *received*, *levied*, *accounted* for to the *Queen Conſort* whiles living, and to the *King* himſelf after her deceaſe; with other particulars that concern it, neceſſary for the *Exact Diſcovery*, *knowledge*, *recovery* of this long *diſcontinued concealed Treaſure*, and reducing this old GOLDEN FLEECE into our new *Queens Wardrobes* and *Cabinets*.

In order whereunto I have here briefly digeſted all I yet know that concerns this Subject into theſe 6. enſuing Sections.

[a] Cooks 1 Inſtit. f. 133. 2, Aſh his Repertory, Tit. Prærogative, ſect. 149, 151, 152, 155, 156, & the Books there cited.

[b] Mr. Seldens Titles of Honor, Part 1. ch 6. ſect. 7. p. 114, 118, 119.

[b] Printed London, 1656. p. 21, 22.

SECTION I.

What AURUM REGINÆ *is, as to its Quiddity, Quality, Quantity, or Proportion.*

THE first thing I ſhall preſent you with, is, a Brief Definition of *Aurum Reginæ*, as to its *Quiddity, Quality, Quantity*, or *Proportion*.

Aurum Reginæ, *is a Royal Debt, Duty, or Revenue, belonging and accruing to every* **Queen Conſort**, *during her marriage to the King of* England, (*both by Law, Cuſtom, and Preſcription time out of minde*) *due by every Perſon of what quality or calling ſoever within the Realms of* England *or* Ireland, *who hath made a voluntary Oblation, Obligation or Fine to the King amounting to Ten Marks or upwards, for any Priviledges, Franchiſes, Diſpenſations, Licenſes, Pardons, Grants, or other Matters of royal Grace or Favor conferred on him by the King, ariſing from and anſwerable to the quantity of ſuch his Oblation or Fine*; to wit, *one full tenth part over and above the intire Fine or Oblation to the King*; *as one Mark for every ten Marks, and ten pounds for every hundred pound fine, and ſo proportionably for every other ſum exceeding ten Marks*; *Or one Mark of gold to the Queen for every* 100. *Mark fine in ſilver to the King*: (being both one in value and proportion) *Which Summe becomes a real Debt and Duty to the* **Queen** *by the Name of* **Aurum Reginæ**, *by and upon the parties bare agreement with the King for his fine, without any promiſe to, or contract with the King or Queen for this tenth part exceeding it, which becomes a Debt on Record to the Queen by the very recording of the Fine.* This Definition or Deſcription of **Aurum Reginæ** the following *Records* in the 6. *Section* will both explain and confirm in all its branches; to which for brevity I referr you.

SECT. II.

Why it was originally and till this day, ſtiled Aurum Reginæ.

THE true reaſons (as I apprehend) why it was originally ſtiled **Aurum Reginæ** were two;

First, becauſe *Gold* being the *Queen, beſt, chiefeſt, pureſt, richeſt, faireſt, durableſt, moſt deſirable* of all other Metals, as [c] *Philoſophers*, and [d] *Divines* aſſert, though paid with a greater proportion of Silver to our *Queens* or *Kings*, gave the name or denomination of *Gold* to the intire ſumme, according to the received Maxim, *Denominatio ſequitur meliorem partem*; to which that of *Horace* may be applied.

[e] **Et genus et formam** (Gold) REGINA PECUNIA **donat.**

2ly. Becauſe anciently many, if not moſt voluntary Oblations, Fines made to our Kings, and particularly this duty of *Queen-gold* to our Queens, were paid in *Gold*, either in maſſe by weight, or in *coyn*, as the *Fine* and *Pipe Rolls* during the reigns of King *John*, *Henry* the 2. & 3. and *Edward* 1. abundantly teſtifie. I ſhall inſtance only in ſome Fines to the King, (there being hundreds of the like nature) ſince other Records in the 6th *Section* will evidence this duty to our Queens

c Plin. Nat. Hiſt. l. 33. c. 1, 2, 3, 4.
d Auguſtinus, Caſſiodorus, & others, Enar. & Expoſit. in Pſal. 71. (alias) 72. v. 15.
e Operum, pag. 247.

Queens to be paid in gold; whereupon it was called AURUM REGINÆ.

In the *Fine Roll* of 36 *H.* 3. *m.* 1. in the *Tower*: Adam de Sumery *dat. Regi dimid. marc.* Auri *pro habendo reſpectu de Milicia ſua. Solvit* P. Chaceper. *Et quietus eſt.* De Fine Auri

Willielmus *fil.* Odonelli *dat Regi pondus duorum ſolidorum* Auri, *pro habendo reſpectu de Milicia ſua.*

Walterus de Burys *dat Regi ſex Bizanc.* ([f] *Beſants*, a Gold Coin made at *Bizantium* of the value of a golden Noble) then frequent, and *currant in England* and other parts, eſpecially among the *Jews* and *Saracens*, and often mentioned in our *Records*, [g] *Hiſtories*) *pro eodem reſpectu* (*Militiæ*) *habendo.*

Thomas de Weſeham *Cirurgicus Regis*, *dat. Regi* 12 Talenta (viz. Auri) *pro quadam Carta habenda.*

Richardus de Munfichet *dat. Regi decem Marc.* Auri, *de quibus ſolvit duas Marc. in* Garderoba Regis *pro habenda Balliva ſua Foreſtæ quæ capta fuit in manum Regis. Et de reſiduis octo Marc.* Auri, *Rex conceſſit ei, quod reddat ei* 4. *Marc. ad* Paſch. *An.* 36. *Et* 4. *Marc. ad feſtum S.* Michaelis *prox. ſequens.* There are hundreds of like preſidents in this and other [h] *Fine Rolls.*

Neither was this the uſage only of *England*, but of moſt other Countries, to preſent Kings, and pay them their *Tributes*, *Rents*, *Cuſtoms*, *Fines* in *Gold*, the King of all other Metals; therefore moſt apt, congruous for their Royal Majeſty, whoſe *heads* were uſually adorned with [i] *Crowns*, their hands with [k] *Scepters* of *pure Gold*, and their [l] *Queens arrayed in veſtures of Gold*; as * emblems of their *Royalty.* Upon this ground, [m] *Hyram* King of *Tyre*, and the [n] *Queen of Sheba*, *preſented King* Solomon with ſundry *Talents of Gold*; *who had likewiſe* [o] *coming to him every year the weight of* 666. *Talents of* Gold, *beſides that he received of the Merchant men, and all the Kings of* Arabia, *and Governors of the Country in cuſtomes and rents*: whence *Solomon* [p] ſtiles Gold, The peculiar Treaſure of Kings: Upon this account [q] *King David*, and [r] *Iſaiah*, prophecying of the Kingdome and Regality of Chriſt, uſed theſe expreſſions; *The Kings of* Tharſhiſh, *and of the Iſles ſhall bring preſents, the Kings of* Sheba *and* Seba *ſhall offer gifts, &c. and to him ſhall be given* of the Gold of Sheba. *All they from* Sheba *ſhall come and ſhall bring* Gold *and Incenſe. Literally fulfilled by the* [s] *Wiſe men who came from the East by the conduct of a Starre to worſhip our Saviour Chriſt when born KING of the* Jews: *who comming into the houſe where he was with his mother, they fell down and worſhipped Him*: (not his Mother, as the [t] *Romaniſts* erroniouſly do, yea as much or more than him) *and when they had opened their Treaſures, they offered unto him* (not her) *their gifts, GOLD, Frankincenſe, and Myrrhe.* On which [u] St. *Cyprian* hath this memorable obſervation. *Primitiæ gentium Sacramentalia munera proferunt de theſauro, profitentes ex ratione munerum de eo quem adorabant, quid credebant. IN AURO REGEM, in thure Sacerdotem, in myrrha incorruptibilem quamvis paſſibilem profitentur.* Moreover, the ſacred Story records, that [x] Sennacherib *King of* Aſſyria *put* Hezechiah *King of* Judah *to a Fine or Tribute of* 30. *Talents* of Gold, to ſatisfie which, *he cut off* the Gold *from the doors and pillars of the Temple, and gave it to the King of* Aſſyria; *After which* Pharaoh Necho *King of* Egypt *put the land to a Tribute of* 100 *Talents of Silver, and one Talent of* Gold, (proportionable to *Aurum Reginæ*) *which King* Jehoiakim *gave him, exacting the ſilver and* Gold *afterwards from the people of the Land, from every one according to his taxation*; and that by way of *fine* or *compoſition for their rebellions againſt the King of* Aſſyria *and* Pharaoh Necho.

[f] See Cotgraves Dictionary, Tit. Befant. Gul. Somneri, Gloſſarium, & Dr. Wats his Gloſſarium, Tit. Bizantium
[g] Radulphus de Dicето, Ymagines Hiſt. col. 640, 642, 655.
[h] See Fines, 9 Johann. An. 40 H 3. m. 18. & An. 41 H 3. m. 6, &c.
[i] Pſal. 21. 3.
[k] Eſth. 4. 11. ch. 5 2. c. 8. 4.
[l] Pſal. 45. 9. 13.
[m] Mr. Seldens Titles of Honor, part. 1. ch 8. ſect. 2, 3.
[n] 1 Kings 9. 11.
[o] 1 Kings 10. 9, 10.
[p] 1 Kings 9. 28. ch. 10. 14, 15.
[q] Eccleſ. 2. 8. Pſal. 72. 10, 11, 15.
[r] Iſay 60. 6.
[s] Mat. 2. 1, to 11.
[t] See the 2d Tome of my Hiſtorical Vindication, p. 13. to 64.
[u] De Stella & Magis, &c. Operum Tom. 3. Edit. Pameſii, p. 285.
[x] 2 Kings 18. 14. 16.
[y] 2 Kings 23. 33, 35.

In brief, As the [a] Kings of *England* by their Prerogative royal have all *Mines of Gold* in whose soil soever they are found, annexed and appropriated to their *Crownes*; whence they were stiled ROYAL MINES; So this duty being a *Golden Mine* united to the Persons, Crowns of the Queen wives of *England*, and for the most part paid in *Gold*, was stiled *AURUM REGINÆ*.

[a] Pat. 43 H 3. pars 2. m. 15. Pat. 4 E 1. m. 10. Pat. 17 E 1. m. 8. Pat. 12 E 2. pars 1. m 30. dors. Pat 12 E 3. pars 2. m. 4. Fines 15 E. 3. m. 14. Cl. 47 E 3. m. 25. Pat. 12 R. 2. pars 3. m. 23, Plowdens Comment. f. 310, to 340. Brook Prerogative, 134, 137.

SECT. III.

The Antiquity, Legality, and Reasonableness of Aurum Reginæ.

THE next thing to be inquired into and evidenced, is the *Antiquity, Legality*, and *Reasonableness* of this Duty of *Aurum Reginæ*; which I shall but briefly touch, because the ensuing *Records* (*Sect.* 6.) will at large demonstrate it.

Its *Antiquity* will best appear by the first Record and *Discourse* I have yet discovered concerning it; *viz.* the learned *Dialogue* of *Gervasius Tilberiensis*, Nephew to our K. *Henry the* 2. and an Officer under him in his Court of *Exchequer*; of whom [b] *John Bale* Bishop of *Ossory* renders us this character. Gervasius Tilberiensis, Henrici *secundi* Anglorum *Regis Nepos, vir non mediocriter eruditus; literarum titulo bonarum insignis, &c.* This *Dialogue* of his contains the *foundation, Constitution, Jurisdiction, Officers, Proceedings of the Court of the Kings Exchequer* in that and former Ages, being reserved therein as a most *Eminent Record*, and *Directory* for the proceedings thereof, stiled by most, **The Red Book of the Exchequer*; wherein there is a particular Chapter and Discourse DE AURO REGINÆ, (which I shall present you with in its proper place) not as a *Prerogative* or *Duty* introduced, established in that age, but belonging to our *Queen-Consorts* time out of minde, as ancient as any Debts or Duties belonging to our Kings, and coæval with them. To which I shall only subjoyn the Writs of King *Edward* the 3d. directed to the Barons of his Exchequer on behalf of *Queen Philip*, Term. Pasch. An. regni sui 12. And to his Justices, Treasurer and Chancellor of *Ireland*, An. regni sui 34. for levying this Debt and Duty for her use in *Ireland* as well as *England*; which recite; That aliæ Reginæ prædictum aurum illud recipere consueverunt totis temporibus retroactis: Ipsaque et omnes prædecessores suæ Reginæ Angliæ habere et percipere consueverunt, de tempore quo non extat memoria, de AURO REGINÆ unam Marcâ de singulis decem Marcis omnium finium Nobis in Curtis nostris, tam in Anglia quam in Hibernia, factarum. This Duty hath been accordingly claimed, enjoyed by all Queens since, till the reign of King *Edward* the 6. who dying before marriage, and his Sisters *Qu. Mary* and *Qu. Elizabeth* succeeding him in the Throne, there being no Queen-Consorts during their three reigns; this Duty was suspended for above sixty years together; But then claimed by Queen *Anne*, the next Queen Consort, and 4to *Jacobi*, upon a reference by the King to some Judges, [c] resolved to be her undoubted right; and since claimed by Queen *Mary*, as her due Prerogative.

[b] Scriptorum Britanniæ, Cent. 3. c. 7. 58. p. 250.

* Recorded likewise in the Black Book of the Exchequer, a Duplicate thereof.

[c] Sir Edward Cooks 12 Reports, p. 21, 22.

The *Reasonableness* and *Justice* of it, will best appear by the Original Grounds and Reasons thereof: which I apprehend to be three.

First, the extraordinary conjugal love, affection, honor, which our Kings of *England* did usually bear, and really expresse to their Royal Queen Consorts upon

upon all occasions, which induced them to confer this *profitable*, as well as *Honourable Prerogative* of *Queen-gold* on them, to be received as a Debt or casual *Gold*-revenue from all their Subjects to whom they extended or dispensed any Regal grace and favor, that by this Royal perquisit they might furnish themselves with Rings, Jewels, Vessels, * *Vestments* and other *Ornaments* of *Gold*, fit, necessary for their *Royal State* and *Majesty*. For, as [d] *Ulpian* the ancient famous Civil Lawyer informs us concerning the *Roman* Empresse, *Augusta licet legibus solutа non est*, Principes tamen illi eadem Privilegia tribuunt quæ ipsi habent. Quodcunque privilegii Fisco competit, hoc idem et Cæsaris AUGUSTA habere solet; is true of our *English* Queens, who in the antientest and later times of our *Saxon Kings*, or before, and ever since, *were not only crowned, anointed, and sat with the Kings in their seats of State*; but had divers Prerogatives allowed to them by our Kings & Laws. And † anciently the Queen wife had a Revenue of QUEEN-GOLD, *or AURUM REGINÆ, as the Records call it; that is, the tenth Part of so much*, as by the Name of *Oblata*, came to the King; as Mr. *Selden* truly observes.

* Psal. 45. 9, 13, 14. 1 Pet. 3. 3.

[d] ff. de Legibus, l. 31. Principes. ff. De Jure Fisci, l. 6. Mr. Seldens Titles of Honor, part 1. ch. 6. Sect. 7, p. 110, 118, 119.

† Vid. Gervas. Tilber. MS. in recept. Scac. Et Acta publica de re sæpius.

2ly. The frequent Mediations and powerful Intercessions of Queen Consorts to our Kings in most grants of Honors, Offices, Licenses, Franchises, Priviledges, Pardons, &c. to their Subjects, out of which this Duty of Aurum Reginæ accrued to them, which being commonly procured, or their fines moderated, much abated by their * Royal mediations; the Subjects therupon for these their favors, by way of gratitude and justice, held themselves obliged to present them with so much *Gold* as amounted at least to *one Tenth part* over and above their intire moderate fines, which they voluntarily proffered & agreed to pay into our Kings Coffers: And in case of their ungrateful neglect thereof, they were by the Custome, Justice, and Law of the Realm enforced to pay it, by legal Processe and Executions issued out against them. The rather, because in many Copyhold and other Manors of this Realm, the Wives or Ladies of the *Land-Lords*, did and still do both claim and receive from the Copyhold and other Tenants upon the renewing or changing of Leases or Estates, a gratuity or summe of money proportionable to their fines, over and above the intire fines paid unto their Husbands as *Land-Lords*, upon the self-same reason (of favor and mediation) as our Queens claim their *Queen-gold*.

* As the Charter, Patent, & Clause Rolls abundantly evidence.

3ly. The due honor, gratitude, and munificence which all faithfull Subjects ought to exhibit to the Kings beloved *Consort*, when they received any special Grace, Grant, Priviledge, Benefit, Office, or Pardon from the King, (the King and Queen being but one flesh, Person in Law in some respects) excited, engaged them both in duty, gratitude, honor to the King, Queen, and likewise out of self-interest to present the Queen with a piece of Gold proportionable to their fines, and benefits received; who by their chearfull, gratefull payment of her *Aurum Regina*, obliged her to become their future Mediatrix and Advocate to the King upon all occasions for the enjoyment or continuance of their former indulged Grants, Offices, Liberties, Pardons, and for the procuring of new upon any emergent occasions; that of the Poet *Ovid* in another Case, holding true in this;

[e] ——— Auro *conciliatur amor.*

e Operum, Part 3. p. 181.

This *Aurum Regina* arising only from Oblations or Fines that are voluntary, not enforced, being an ancient, customary, legal, known duty time out of mind, it can be no unreasonableness, oppression, injury or injustice in the present Queen

Queen Conſort or her ſucceſſors to claim, demand and receive it, no more then in their Predeceſſors, it being a received Maxime in Law, *volenti non fit injuria*, and a precept of the Law and Goſpel too, [f] *Render to all their due*, eſpecially to *Kings*, *Queens*, and the *Higher powers*.

f Rom. 13. 7. 1. Pet. 2. 13. 14. Mat. 22. 21.

SECT. IV.

For what Fines and Oblations to the King Aurum Reginæ *ought to be payd to the* Queen, *and for what not.*

FOR what ſort of Fines and Oblations to our Kings, this Aurum Reginæ ought by Law and Cuſtom to be paid to their *Queen Conſorts*, and for what not, the enſuing Records, Writs, Accounts, (*Sect. 6.*) will fully inform & reſolve us.

In brief, *Aurum Reginæ*, is due and payable for all Fines and Oblations of ten Marks or upwards (after the rate and proportion of one mark to the Queen for every ten Marks due or paid to the King) for all licenſes of Alienation of lands held in *Capite* of the King; all licenſes to appropriate Churches, or alien Lands, Rents, Tenements in *Mortmain*; For the Kings Widowes, or Wards to marry to whom they pleaſe; and for all Fines for Pardons of ſuch Alienations or Marriages made without the Kings precedent licenſe; For all Fines to the King for grants of the body, lands, or marriages of his Wards: for the Cuſtody of Abbies, Priories, Monaſteries or Biſhopricks during their vacancies, by thoſe who ſued and paid Fines for them; For liberty, or licenſes to hunt the Hare, Fox, Cat, Boar, Wolf or Badger; or to encloſe or fell Woods, or plough or aſſart Lands within the Kings Foreſts; For Fines for reſpiting, or not receiving the Order of Knighthood: for not going, marching with the Army of the King to his wars when bound by Tenure; For Fines for all Charters, Patents creating, granting, confirming Corporations, Tenures, Honors, Dignities, Offices, Lands, Markets, Fairs, Priviledges, Liberties, Chaſes, Parks, Free-warrens, Wrecks, Waiſes, Strayes, Felons goods, Free fiſhing, or other Royalties, Immunities, Exemptions from Tallages, Tolls, Murage, Pontage, Services in Juries, Aſſiſes, or publike offices; And for all Fines for new Patents to confirm, alter, or enlarge all or any of the premiſes; For Fines for pardons, or remiſſions of all ſorts of Treſpaſſes within Foreſts or elſewhere, or for Breaches of the Peace, Frauds, Deceits, Concealments, Felonies, Manſlaughters; For Fines for the reſtitution of Lands, Liberties, Offices, Goods, Chattels, Merchandizes forfeited to or ſeiſed by the King; For ſaving the lives of perſons condemned to die; For breaches of, or diſpenſations with penal Lawes; For Fines for indenizations of Aliens; Or *Protections*, *Safe-conducts* granted to them; For Fines, Ranſoms of Jews for their offences, as well as of Chriſtians; and for all other Fines of like nature with thoſe here enumerated, mentioned in the *Fine* and *Pipe Rolls*, and 6. *Section*.

On the other hand, *Aurum Reginæ* is not due or payable for any Subſidies, Aides, Quindiſms, Tonnage, Poundage, voluntarily granted to the King by the Lords & Commons in Parliament, or Diſms by the Pope or Clergy, for the Neceſſary defence of the Kingdom or Church of *England*, or *Holy Land*, or for Fines for

for reſpite or remiſſion of their payment at the times limited, as moſt conceive: Nor for Fines impoſed, and aſcertained by Judgement of the Court againſt the Offenders wills, not left indefinite to the Kings pleaſure, and parties ſubſequent Compoſition or agreement; Nor for voluntary Fines or Oblations of *Palfries*, *Hawks*, *Tuns of Wine*, or the like to the King, either alone, or joyntly with any certain ſum of money, (as of 100. marks or pounds in gold or ſilver, and of one, two, three or more *Palfries*, *Hawks*, or *Tunnes of Wine*, frequent in all ancient *Fine* and *Pipe Rolls*:) becauſe theſe were not money, nor apportionable, and their rates, values being *uncertain, variable, our Law could ſet no certain rate or proportion on them, nor any proceſſe be legally iſſued to levy them.

* See Littleton, ſect. 97, 98 212. & Cooks 1 Inſtitutes, f. 149.

SECT. V.

What Intereſt the Queen-Conſorts have in their Queen-Gold. *By what Officer it is to be received. By what Proceſſe to be levyed when unpaid; and on what lands, goods. To whom the Arrears thereof accrue after the Queens death.*

THIS Duty of *Aurum Regina* is ſo abſolutely veſted in the *Queen*, that although the King himſelf ſhould pardon or remit all or any part of his Fine to the party by which it became due to the Queen, yet he could not pardon, remit, nor apportion this Duty to his Queen, nor reſpite the Proceſs to levy it, without her own conſent: And if the King her Husband deceaſed, this Debt ſurvived to the Queen, and was leviable in the reign of the ſucceeding Kings notwithſtanding, by like proceſſe as before.

This Duty or Revenue was received, collected, levyed by a ſpecial Officer, or Clerk in the Court of Exchequer, authorized and appointed by Patent from the King, or Queen, or both of them, to receive, collect, levy, and render an Account thereof in that Court.

If this Duty was not voluntarily paid, it being a Debt grounded on and warranted by matter of *Record*, as the *Fine Rolls* in the Court of *Chancery*, or *Extracts*, *Pipe-rolls* in the *Exchequer*, wherein the *Oblations*, *Fines* out of which it aroſe, are enrolled; it was levied by Writs of Extent or Execution iſſued out of the Court of *Exchequer* to the Sheriffs, in the ſelf-ſame manner, form as the Kings debts were, next after the Kings own debts, but not before them: and that upon the Debtors lands or goods which he had at the time when it firſt grew due, or upon his Sureties in caſe he had no lands nor goods to ſatisfie it.

If the Queen-Conſort deceaſed, all the Arrears of this Duty accrued and ſurvived of right to the King her Husband, if living; and to his Succeſſor, if dead: who levied them by *proceſſe* out of the *Exchequer*, as they did their other proper Debts.

SECT.

SECT. VI.

A Chronological Collection of the Principal Records, Patents, Writs, Accounts, in the Tower *of* London, *and Court of* Exchequer *at* Weſtminſter, *concerning* Aurum Reginæ; *with brief Obſervations on them.*

HAving rendred you this Summary Account of this Duty of *Aurum Reginæ*, and of the ſeveral materials, circumſtances that concern or relate unto it in general and ſpecial, I ſhall in this laſt *Section* preſent to your view, a *Chronological Collection* and *Tranſcript* of all the principal Records, Patents, Writs and Accounts extant in the *Tower* of *London*, and Court of *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, which have hitherto come to my view, with ſome brief *Obſervations* on, and from them: Which will copiouſly evidence, juſtifie, ratifie the truth of what I have aſſerted concerning *Aurum Regina* in the premiſed *Sections*, and diſplay what elſe may conduce to the full *diſcovery* or *knowledge* of this abſtruſe, over-long-concealed, diſcontinued *Prerogative* of the *Queens* of *England* to all thoſe who deſire *information* or *ſatisfaction* therein.

I ſhall begin with the ancienteſt, and ſo deſcend (in order of time) to the laſt Records and Memorials of this Subject; referring each of them by figures, to the premiſed *Sections* ſo farr as they prove, evidence, confirm or illuſtrate the contents thereof.

Anno 23 H. 2. & Chriſti 1177.

The firſt and moſt memorable *Record* I have yet ſeen, which both mentions and Treats of *Aurum Regina*, is a *Dialogue* or Treatiſe enrolled in the *Red*, and *Black Book of the Kings Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, (whereof there is a fair Tranſcript in *Lincolns Inne Library*, given to it by our Famous Antiquary Mr. *Will: Lambard*, a Member of that Society, An. 1572.) intituled, Gervaſii Tilberienſis, *De Neceſſariis Scaccarii Obſervantiis, Dialogus*, dedicated by him to K. *Henry* the 2. in the 23. year of his reign, (as himſelf relates in his *Proeme*) Anno Domini 1177. in the ſecond Part of which *Dialogue*, cap. 26. (1) DE AURO REGINÆ, he renders us this exact Account concerning the Quiddity, Quantity, Quality, Legality, and manner of levying this duty in the *Exchequer* in that and former ages; per Conſuetudines et Jura Scaccarii, as his *Proeme* informs us. I ſhall preſent you with his intire * *Dialogue* concerning this Duty.

* Neither the Red, nor Black Book was compiled by Gervaſius, they containing many things done long after his death.

* Lib. Niger in Scac. p. 43, 44.

Ad hac noverint bi (1) qui in pecunia numerata Regi (4) ſponte obligantur, quod REGINÆ ſimiliter tenentur, licet expreſſum non fuerit. Quamvis enim non ſit expreſſum, eſt tamen promiſſo compromiſſum. Ut, cum Regi Centum vel Ducentas Marcas promiſerit, REGINÆ pariter teneatur pro Centum Marcis Argenti Regi promiſſis, IN UNA MARCA AURI, pro Ducentis, IN DUABUS MARCIS AURI; et ſic deinceps. In his autem perquirendis (5) eadem lege Vicecomes per omnia utetur qua in Regiis uſus eſt, non tamen ante, ſed poſt. *Cum ergo de Regiis debitis ſummonitiones fiant*, (5) adeſt Clericus Reginæ ad hoc conſtitutus. Et addit in ſummonitione, de illo has Centum Marcas pro cauſa illa, ET AD OPUS REGINÆ UNAM MARCAM AVRI. *Summonita autem ad Scaccarium* ab eius Officialibus ad hac inſtituti ſecrefim ſuſcipiuntur. Noveris etiam, quod (5) licet Rex de promiſſa ſibi ſumma mediam partem dimiſerit, vel univerſam, vel etiam ſummonere diſſulerit, de his tamen quæ ad REGINAM pertinent, ſecundum quod ſibi diſ-

ſum

ſum fuerit, per omnia fiet, ut ea nolente, nec dimittantur, nec differentur, quæ ſibi debentur, ſed ſummonita ſolbantur, et non ſolventes prædicto modo coerceantur. Diſcipulus. Nunquid de promiſſis Regi citra Centum Marcas, aliquid REGINÆ debetur? Magiſter. Quibuſdam ſic videtur, ut (1) uſque ad Decem Marcas teneatur: *ut ſcilicet*, is qui Regi decem Marcas promiſerit, IN UNA UNCIA AURI REGINÆ TENEATUR; Aliis non, niſi de Centum, et ſupra, ab initio promiſſis. *De his igitur ad præſens cum modeſtia*, quia (re nondum terminata) ſuſpenſa reſolutio eſt. Litigat ſane de his pars REGINÆ cum debitoribus, et adhuc ſub Judice lis eſt. De* miſericordia (4) Judæorum, et de redemptione Monetariorum (for falſifying, clipping and abuſing the Kings coin) ſicut de ſponte oblatis dictum eſt, ſua portio ſecundum formam prædictam REGINÆ debetur. Diſcip. *Nunquid in pecuniariis & ſponte oblatis, Clerici & Laici ſine differentia coerceantur?* Magiſter. In ſponte oblatis, apud omnes Lex una ſervatur, *ut ſive Clericus ſit, ſive Laicus, qui non ſolvendo fuerit, donec ſatisfecerit careat impetrato. Obſervatur etiam idem in omnibus aliis quæ quovis pacto Regi debentur, &c.*

* Id eſt, de condonatione.

To which I ſhall ſubjoyn this paſſage in his *Dialog.* 2. c. 23. *Quid de ſponte offerentibus faciendũ cum & ipſi non ſolvunt?* (The Queens Gold ariſing out of ſuch Oblations.) * *Novetis igitur quod oblatorum Regi, quædam in rem, quædam in ſpem offerentur. In rem quidem offerri dicimus, cum oblatum à Rege ſuſcipitur, & offerens conſequuntur, pro quo obtulit à Rege ſuſcipit, Ut ſi quis pro libertate aliqua, pro fundo, vel pro firma, vel pro cuſtodia cujuſq; qui minor eſt ætatis uſq; ad annos legitimos habenda, vel pro quovis alio quod ad ſuam utilitatẽ vel honorem accedere videatur, ſponte Regi Centum libras, vel Centum Marcas offerat, et aſſentiente Rege, ſtatim poſt oblatum ſuſcipiat optatum. De his qui ſponte ſe obligant, & qui conventionem cum Principe factam, poſſidere jam ceperint, lex noſtra decernat, ut quamdiu ſolvendo fuerint, indultis ſibi beneficiis gaudeant, & utantur. Quod ſi de Regis debito ſummoniti, ſolvere deſierint, ſtatim careant impetratis; ut ſi manente Scaccario ſuper eadem ſatisfecerint, oblata omnia ſine moleſtia reſtituantur. In ſpem verò dicantur offerri, cum quis exhibendæ ſibi juſtitiæ cauſa ſuper fundo vel redditu aliquo Regi ſummam aliquam offert, non tamen ut fiat (ne in nos excandeſcat, & venalia penes eum Juſticiam dicas) immò ut ſine dilatione fiat, &c.*

* Oblata Regi in Rem. See the Pipe Rolls of H. 2. R. 1. K. John, H 3. E. 1, 2, 3, &c. Tit. Oblata, Nova Oblata, Oblata Curiæ, & Promiſſa.

From this Record and Diſcourſe concerning *Queen gold*, (ſtiled in ſubſequent Records in the Exchequer, *An Ordinance and Statute*,) to which the Barons and Queens Officers had recourſe in ſucceeding times in Caſes concerning Aurum Reginæ, I ſhall obſerve.

a See Tho. Walſingham, Ypodig Neuſtriæ, p. 22.

b See Mr. Seldens Title of Honor, part 1. ch. 6. ſect. 7, 9, 110, 111. Ulpian, ff. de Legibus, l. 31. Princeps, ff. De Jure Fiſci, l. 6.

c Capgrave, Petrus Ribadeniera, and others in her life. My Hiſtorical & Chronological Collection, Tom. 1. p 43, 90 47. 100, 105.

1. That Aurum Reginæ was a Debt, Duty, Revenue belonging to the Queen-Conſorts of *England* by the Law, Cuſtom of *England* time out of mind, long before the reign of King *Henry* the 2. the beginning whereof is altogether unknown. But if I conjecture aright, it had its original, not from the [a] *Earls, Dukes of Normandy*, who were no *Kings*, nor their Wives *Queens*, (and ſo could neither create, nor denominate this Royal prerogative of Aurum Reginæ) but from the *Roman Emperors*, whoſe Wives had the Titles of [b] AUGUSTA, & DIVA AUGUSTA, as the Emperors had of AUGUSTUS & DIVUS AUGUSTUS, and the SAME PRIVILEDGES with the EMPEROR; And that our famous Queen *Helena* daughter to King *Coell*, wife to the Emperor *Conſtantius* who kept his Imperial Court, and died at *York*, where he begate the moſt renowned Chriſtian Emperor *Conſtantine* the *Great* on the body of this firſt Chriſtian *Queen* and *Empreſſe in the world*, (canonized afterwards for a [c] *Saint* for her piety,

piety, bounty to the Church, and finding out the *Holy Crosse* whereon Christ was crucified) was the first who enjoyed this *Royal Duty*, whereof she was most worthy, and being stiled [d] REGINA as well as AUGUSTA, might well derive the Name of AURUM REGINÆ thereunto. This munificent *Queen*, as she built the walls of *London* and *Colchester*, as our [e] *Henry Huntindon* stories, so [f] *Nicephorus Callistus*, [g] *Petrus Ribadenira*, [h] *Capgrave*, and others relate, that she built *three Magnificent Temples* in the *Holy Land*, the first near *Mount Calvary*, in the place where she found the *Crosse* whereon our Saviour Christ was crucified: the second at *Bethlehem*, where he was born: the third upon *Mount Olivet* in the place from whence he ascended into heaven; besides 27 Churches and Oratories more in other places, which she endowed with rich gifts; giving likewise large Alms to poor people, So large was her revenue, (whereunto it is probable this Duty of *Aurum Regina* made some addition.) To which [i] *Nicephorus* subjoyns, *Quam ob causam, condigna etiam à Deo accepit præmia: Etenim in præsenti hac vita ea est consequuta, ut præstantius quidquam nemo ei accidere potuisse putaret. Nam* AUGUSTA *renunciata est*, ET NUMMOS AUREOS SUB EFFIGIE SUA PROCUDIT, (a badge or emblem of *Aurum Regina*) *Imperialibusque Thesauris in potestate sua redactis, pro arbitrio suo est usa*; as our Queens use their *Aurum Regina*: which if I mistake not, had its Original in and from this our glorious *Queen* and *Empresse*, as both the *Roman Emperors*, and also our Kings of *England* derived their GOLDEN CROWNS from the Emperor *Constantine* her Son; as [k] Mr. *John Selden* proves at large in his *Titles of Honor*.

2ly. That *Aurum Regina* is due to the Queen out of all sums of Mony or Fines voluntarily offered and assented to by the King for any Liberty, lands, farm, Custody, Wardship, or other thing redounding to the parties profit or honor, and for fines for speedy Justice, amounting to, or exceeding the sum of 10. Marks: which though then a point unresolved, disputed between the Queens Officers, and those who were to pay this Duty (who pretended it not due, unless it were a Fine of 100 Marks or more,) yet it was soon after and ever since frequently resolved to the contraty, as the subsequent Records will inform us.

3ly. That the proportion of *Aurum Regina*, is one Mark of Gold out of every hundred Marks of Silver due to the King; that is, one full tenth part over and above the intire Oblation or Fine to the King; to wit, one Mark for ten Marks, and ten pounds for every hundred pounds, without any deduction from, or diminution of the Kings Oblation or Fine, from which it is distinct; and so proportionably for any other sum above 10 Marks.

4ly. That at the same instant when any party makes a voluntary Oblation or Fine to the King, he becomes an actual Debtor for this *Aurum Regina*, to the Queen, by the Law and Custom of the Realm, though it be not expressly promised nor agreed.

5ly. That the Queen is to have her special Clerk or Officer in the Exchequer, to receive and recover this Duty for her use.

6ly. That the Processe for the recovery thereof, if not voluntarily paid, ought to issue out of the Kings Exchequer, in the same course and manner as Processe doe for the Kings own debts; yet so, that the Kings processe shall be first served before the Queens.

7ly. That although the King release part, or all of his Debt, or respite Processe for the levying thereof, yet this Debt of *Aurum Regina* shall not thereby be discharged, diminished, nor its levying deferred, without her special consent.

8ly. That

d Justinian, c. de Donat. inter vir. & uxor. l. 26. Capgrave, Ribadeniera, & others that write of her.
e Historiæ, l. 1. p. 306.
f Eccles. Hist. l. 8. cap. 29, 30, 31.
g Fleurs des Vies des Saints Part 2. p. 143, 144.
h Eccles. Hist. l. 8. c. 31. See Sozomen. Eccles. Hist. l. 1. c. 1. & Mr. Seldens Titles of Honor, Part 1. ch. 1 Part 1. ch. 8. 6. p. 112, 114.
k Part 1. ch. 8. Sect. 2. p. 164, 165, 166, 169, to 174.

3ly. That *Aurum Reginæ* is due as well from Clergymen as Laymen; and out of the Fines of Jews, and other clippers, falſifiers of the Kings Moneyes, as of Chriſtians and other Treſpaſſers put to Fines and Ranſoms at the Kings pleaſure, or who make Fines with the King to pardon their lives, when condemned to die, or to reſtore their ſeiſed or forfeited Eſtates for their offences againſt him.

The firſt Record ſince King *Henry* the 2. wherein I find mention of *Aurum Reginæ*, is in the Roll of *Oblata* in the *Tower*, in the very firſt year of the reign of King *John*. King *John*.

PRior Sanctæ Fredeſwich. *dat. Domino Regi* 30 *marc. pro habendis communibus libertatibus, ſicut Dominus Rex conceſſit Abbati de* Lileſull, *& pro habenda inde Carta Domini Regis T. in Scaccario Sancti* Michaelis 15 *m. In Scacc.* Paſch. 15 *m. S. à* Templariis *uſque Priorem de* Fredeſwich (5) computante ipſo Pꝛioꝛe 546 *li.* 2 *ſ.* & 8 *d. de* AURO REGINÆ. Oblata, An. 1. Johan. m. 14. intus, pars 1. Oxon. R. Aurum.

The next in time, are theſe two Records in the *Clauſe Rolls* in the 7th years of his reign.

REX Baronibus, &c. Mandamus vobis, quod de Auro Reginæ *quod Com. de* Ferrariis nobis debet pꝛo (4) fine terrarum ſuarum de Eſſeburn & Wirkeſworth, *& de* Hecham, recipietis ab eo 5. marc. *ad Scac. Sancti* Michaelis, *anno &c.* 8. *& ad Scac. prox. ſequens*, 5. *mar. & ad Scaccarium* Michaelis *prox. ſequent.* 5 *marc. Ita tamen* quod ipſe nobis reddat ad hoc inſtans Scac. Paſchæ *anno, &c.* 8. quicquid nobis debet de Auro illo ultra pꝛædict. 15 Marcas. *Teſte meipſo apud* Suhampton. 10 *die* Aprilis. *Peripſum Regem.* Clauſ. 7 Johan. Regis, m. 13. in Turri London.

REX, &c. Baronibus de Scaccar. ſalutem. Sciatis, quod pardonabimus Girardo de Rominal quatuoꝛ Marc. Auri, de Auro Reginæ quas debuit de debito Patris ſui. *Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eum inde quietum eſſe faciatis. Teſte meipſo apud* Dertemu. 21 *die* Junii. Ibidem, m. 23.

The next I meet with is this of the 9th year of King *John*.

REX, &c. Baronibus, &c. Sciatis, quod volumus, ut de cætero, reddatur Aurum Reginæ ad Scaccarium noſtrum, quod inde audiatis Compotum, ſicut de aliis Debitis noſtris, *et quod fidelis noſter* (5) Alexander de Refham cuſtodiat Rotulos, et intromittat ſe de Auro Reginæ exigendo. *Et ideo vobis mandamus*, quod eidem Alexandro officium illud habere faciatis, *& ad diem competentem* audiatis Compotum Alexandri de Lucy, de Recepta ſua, quam habuit de Auro Reginæ de tempoꝛe quo illud Officium habuit. *Mandamus etiam vobis, quod* (5) *omnes terras, quas* Jollanus de Amundevill. *habuit tempore quo ipſe mutuo accepit Debita de* Aron *Judæo, capiatis in manum noſtram, quicunque illas teneat, pro* 272 l. *quas ipſe nobis debuit de debito* Aron, *&c.* (the reſidue of the Writ being for the levying of other Debts.) *Teſte meipſo apud* Hereford. 22 *die* Novembris. Clauſ. 9 Johan. Regis, m. 10. in Turri London.

In the great Rolls in the *Pipe Office* in the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, I found theſe ſeveral Records, Memorials and Accounts of *Queen-gold* during the reign of King *John*, An. 10 *Johan.* Regis.

An. 10 Regis Johan. in Magno Rotulo in Officio Pipæ in Scacc.

Com. *Berks*, ſub titulo AURUM REGINÆ. *Abbas de* Redinges *reddit Comp. de* 4 *l. de Fine* 60. *marc.* pro habendo eo quod defuit de Hundredo ſuo de Redinges, *toto tempore habendo quo fuit in manu Regis.*

In eodem Rotulo. *Glouceſtr.* ſub titulo *Amerciamenta*, *Idem Vicecomes* (Glouceſt.) *reddit Compotum de* 1. *marc.* de Judæis de Briſtow *pro* AURO REGINÆ.

Ibidem. *Eſſex*, *Hertford*, in dorſo: ſub Titulo AURUM REGINÆ, Radulfus de Hordings *reddit Compot. de* (4) 11. *marc. &* 40 *s. pro eodem*, *in theſauro dimid. mar. debet* 10 *mar. &* 10 *s.*

Willielmus Morant *reddit Comp. de* 4 *mar. pro dimid. mar.* AURI *de* (4) *Fine ſuo ſuperſcripto* 40. *marc.* pro habend. terra ſua.

Ibidem. Somerſet, Dorſo, ſub tit. AURUM REGINÆ. Gulielmus Cuſin & Johanna *uxor ejus reddunt Compotum de* 6. *marc. pro eodem*, with 2. ſums more.

Anno 11 Johan. Regis in Scaccario.

In Magno Rotulo de Anno undecimo Regis Johannis *in Scaccario*, *in* Eſſex. & Hertford. (*inter alia*) *continetur ut ſequitur.*

AURUM REGINÆ.

Eſſex, Hertf. Rot. 17.

Caleb de *Tama* redd. Compotum de 13 m. & di. m. pro eod. In Theſauro 1 m. Et deb. 12 m. & di.

Rad. de *Hoſdeng* reddit compot. de 10 m. & 10 *s.* de eod. In Theſaur. di. m. Et deb. 10 m. & 40 d.

Suſſexia, Rot. 1.

Aurum Reginæ. *Henr.* de *Palerne* r. comp. de 4 m. de eod. In Theſ. di. m. Et deb. 3 m. & di.

Dewlebenie de *Ciceſtr.* r. comp. de 20 *s.* de eod. In Theſauro 2 *s.* 6 d. Et deb. 17 *s.* & 6 d.

Civitas Linc. Rot. 6.

Aurum Reginæ. *Robertus de Archis* r. comp. de 2 marc. de eod. In Theſ. di. m. Et deb. 20 *s.*

Elyas Groſſus r. comp. de 10 *s* de eod. In Theſ. liberavit. Et quietus eſt.

Benedictus de *Cantebr.* r. comp. de 10 *s.* de eod. In Theſ. 5 *s.* Et deb. 5 *s.*

Elyas fil. *Gentil* r. comp. de 1 m. de eod. In Theſ. di. m. Et deb. di. m.

Eyenlerienge Judæus r. comp. de 6 m. de eod. In Theſ. 2. m. Et deb. 4 m.

An. 13 Johan. Regis in Scac.

In Magno Rotulo de Anno 13 *Regis* Johannis, *in Cuſtod. Clerici Pipæ*, *inter alia continetur ut ſequitur.*

Bukingham & Bedf. n. 1.

Aurum Reginæ. *Robertus* de *Albeneio* 9 l. pro 1 marc. & di. Auri pro relevio.

Willielmus de *Bello Campo*, 54 marc. pro 6 m. Auri pro relevio.

Dunecan de Laſcell 6 l. & 4 *s.* pro un. m. auri. & quant. pertin. ad 20 m. pro relev.

Walter. de Traili 45 m. pro 5 m. auri pro eod.

Dorſ. & Summerſ. n. 7.

Aurum Reginæ. *Jacobus* de *Novo Mercato* 5 m. & di. Auri de relevio patris ſui, & fratris ſui, & relev. ſuo.

Henr. Luvell 3 m. auri de relev. ſuo.

Suthampton, n. 16.

Willelmus de Curtenai 1. m. & di. auri, pro relevio.

Willielmus de Warblinton 45. m. pro 5. m. auri de Auro Reginæ.

Galfr. de Luvere debet 4. m. & di. pro Auro Reginæ, ſcil. non debet ſummon' quia nihil tenet in capite de Rege.

Oliverus de Punchardin. debet 2. m. pro eod.

In

In Magno Rotulo de Anno 14 *Regis* Johannis *in Cuſtod. Clerici Pipa reman. inter alia continetur ut ſequitur.* An 14 Johan Regis in Scac.

Aurum Reginæ. *Williellmus de Warblinton* debet 45 m. de eod. Surhamt. n. 11.
Oliver. de Punchardin debet 2. m. de eod.

Aurum Reginæ. *Rob. de Albenio*, redd. Comp. de 9 l. de eod. In theſauro 7 l. & 8 d. Et debet 20 s. & 4 d. Bukingham & Bedef, n. 14.
Willielm. de Bello Campo, redd. Comp. de 54 m. de eod. In theſaur. 9 l. Et debet 24 l. & di. m.
Duncanus de Laſcelles 7 l. & 4 s. de eod.
Walter. de Trailli 45 m. pro eod.

In Magno Rotulo de Anno 17 *Regis* Johannis, *&c.* An. 17 Johan. Regis in Scac. Buckingham & Bedeford. n. 2.

Aurum Reginæ. *Willielmus de Belchamp* 24 l. & di. m. de Auro Reginæ.
Duncanus de Laſcell 7 l. & 4 s. pro eod.
Walterus de Trailli 45 m. pro eod.
Aurum Reginæ. *Robertus de Curtenai* deb. 4 m. auri, pro Fine de *Sutton.* Berchſcir. n. 5
Joſce de Plugenai deb. 1 m. auri, pro terra matris ſuæ.
Aurum Reginæ. *Hawiſa de Curtenai* 7 m. & di. auri, pro Honor. de *Oke-manton.* Devonia, n. 13.
Will. Painell, 2 m. Auri, de Fine ſuo.

It is evident by all our* *Hiſtorians*, that *Iſabel* daughter of the Earl of *Engoliſme* married to King *John* in the firſt year of his reign, (after his divorſe from *Hawes* the Earl of *Gloceſters* daughter,) ſurvived him; which being premiſed, I ſhall obſerve from theſe *Records* in King *Johns* reign. * See Matth. Paris, Matth. Weſtm. Polychron. Holinſhed, Fabian, Polydor Virgil, Speed, Daniel, Grafton, An. 1. & ult. of King John.

1. That this *AURUM REGINÆ*, was claimed and received as a juſt legal Debt and Prerogative to the Queen, in and from the firſt till the laſt year of King *Johns* reign, by this ſpecial Name and Title.

2ly. That it was ſpecially charged in the Great Rolls in the *Pipe Office*, and levyed, accounted for in the Kings Exchequer under this very Title of *AURUM REGINÆ*, in the ſelf-ſame manner, by the ſame Proceſs as the Kings own debts then were levyed and accounted for.

3ly. That it was due, and paid out of all voluntary Fines and compoſitions made or payd to the King for the reſtitution of lands ſeiſed into his hands, for reliefs, wardſhips, grants of Mariages, Lands, liberties, and for voluntary Fines, ranſoms, amerciaments for offences, miſdemeanors, or pardons of them, and that by Jewes as well as Chriſtians.

4ly. That the proportion of this Duty, was one Mark out of every Fine or Oblation of or above the ſum of 10. Marks.

5ly. That King *John* (no doubt by his Queens conſent and agreement) challenged and levyed *AURUM REGINÆ*, as a *Debt*, *Duty* belonging to *himſelf*, as well as to his *Queen*: That he ordered it to be paid into, and accounted for in the Court of Exchequer: where he conſtituted a ſpecial Officer to keep the Rolls thereof, and to demand, levy, receive, and account for it from time to time.

6ly. That he ſomtimes gave ſeveral times for the payment thereof in the Exchequer by equal portions; and that what could not be levyed thereof at one time by one Sheriff, was afterwards levyed and accounted for by another.

7ly. That

7ly. That all the Lands as well as goods, chattels of the perſons from whom it grew due at the time of the Fine or Obiation firſt made, were liable to be extended for it, into whoſe hands ſoever they came by deſcent or grant, without any ſuit at Law, being a Debt due upon Record in the *Fine* and *Pipe Rolls*; in the ſame manner that Debts to *Jews* were levyed by the King when devolved to him.

* Rot. Finium An. 17 Johan. Regis.

In the * *Fine Roll* in the *Tower*, Anno 17. *Johan.* Regis, *m.* 4, 5. I find many conſiderable *Fines* and *Oblations* made to the King by ſeveral Perſons, Cities, Corporations in *Ireland*; out of which Aurum Reginæ was then due and payd to the *Queen* in *Ireland* as well as in *England*, as the Clauſe Roll of 33 *E.* 3. *m.* 17. and other Records aſſure us, though I find no *Account* thereof in the *Pipe Rolls* here.

K. *Henry* 3.

* Mat. Paris, Walſingham, Polydor, Virgil, Holliſhed, Speed, Daniel, An. 1. & 20 H. 3.

From King *John*, I deſcend to the reign of King *Henry* the 3d. his Son, who being an * *infant* ſcarce ten years of age when he was crowned King, this Duty of *Queen-gold* was diſcontinued till his *marriage* of the Lady *Eleanor*, ſecond daughter of *Raimund* Earl of *Province* in the 20th year of his reign, *Anno gratiæ* 1236. when it immediately revived, and veſted in her *Majeſty*, as theſe enſuing Records during his long turbulent reign will inform and reſolve us.

The *Red Book* in the *King's Remembrancers Office* in the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*, records, that at the *Coronation* of this his Queen *Eleanor* in the twentieth year of his reign at *Weſtminſter*, one *John de Sanford* put in his claim to be the *Queens Chamberlain*, and that by virtue of his *Office* amongſt other appendants thereunto belonging, he ought to appoint one Clerk in the Exchequer to receive the *QUEENS GOLD*, who ought to have 6 *d.* a day out of this duty for his Salary; which was then deferred, and diſallowed afterwards, as other Records aſſure us. Which claim of his I finde thus certified out of the *Red Book* by the *Barons* of the Exchequer into the Court of Chancery, and there exemplified at the requeſt of *Albred de Vere* Earl of *Oxford*, Chamberlain to King *Richard* the ſecond, and inſerted into his Patent, *Anno* 20 *R.* 2.

* Pat. 20 R 2. pars 2. m. 23. Ex Lib. Rubr. f. 232. Anno 20 H 3.

* REX omnibus ad quos, &c. Inſpeximus, &c. Inſpeximus etiam quandam Certificationem nobis in Cancellaria noſtra per Theſaurarium & Barones de Scaccario noſtro, de mandato noſtro miſſam in hæc verba. Prætextu Brevis Regii, huic Cedulæ conſuti, ſcrutato Rubro Libro penes Scaccarium reſidente, compertum eſt in eodem, *fol. viz.* 232. quod Anno viceſimo Regis *Henrici* filii *Johannis*, coronata fuit Regina *Alienora*, filia *Hugonis* Comitis *Provinciæ* apud *Weſtm.* ubi continetur inter alia ſic; De prædictis Officiis nullus ſibi jus vendicavit in domo Reginæ, excepto *G. de Sanford*, quia veteri jure Prædeceſſorum ſuorum, dixit, ſe debere eſſe Camerarium Reginæ, Cameram & Hoſtium ea die cuſtodire, quod ibi obtinuit; habuit etiam tanquam jus ſuum totum lectum Reginæ et Baſtinea, et alia quæ ſpectant ad Cameram. Vendicavit etiam ſe debere unum Clericum in Scaccario ad exigendum *AURUM REGINÆ*, qui percipiet (ut dicitur) de prædicto *AURO* qualibet die ſex denarios pro liberatione, ſet fuit dilatum. Nos autem Tranſcripta & Certificationem prædicta ad requiſitionem dilecti Conſanguinei noſtri *Albredi de Veer* nunc Comitis *Oxon.* tenore præſentium duximus Exemplificanda. In cujus, &c. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtm.* quinto die *Februarii*. Inſteed of his Clerk.

REX

REX (5) aſſignabit *Laurentium de Caſtellis* ad recipiendum et cuſtodiendum *AURUM REGINÆ* ad magnum Scaccarium Regis, ad reſpondendum inde per manum ſuam. Et mandatum eſt Juſticiariis, ad cuſtodiam Judæorum aſſignatis; Quod *AURUM* quod ipſam *REGINAM* contingit ad Scaccarium Judæorum, ei faciat liberari, ad reſpondendum inde ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſte Rege apud *Mortelak* 13 die *Maii*. Clauſ. 20 H 3. m. 13. De Laurentio de Caſtellis aſſig. ad recipiend. Aurum Reginæ.

REX Baronibus de Scaccario. Mandamus vobis, quatinus quotiens ſummoneri feceritis debita noſtra ad Scaccarium (5) ſummoneri faciatis *AURUM REGINÆ* noſtræ, & liberari *Laurentio de Caſtell.* quem ad Aurum prædictum recipiendum & cuſtodiendum aſſignavimus. Teſte meipſo apud *Wyuton.* 11 die *Junii*, Anno regni noſtri viceſimo. Trin. 20 H 3. in Scac.

Herveius de Raggot 500 marc. pro *AURO REGINÆ* de fine 500. mar. de quibus (4) finem fecit, pro habenda hæreditate ſua. Plac. Mich. 22 H 3. rot. 6 in fine. in Offic. R. in Scac.

REX Baronibus, &c. Sciatis, quod conceſſimus *Herveio de Stafford*, quod de 50 Marc. quas nobis debet pro Auro Reginæ de fine Quingentarum Marcarum, per quas finem fecit nobiſcum (4) pro habenda hæreditate ſua non obſtante eo quod infra ætatem eſt; Reddat nobis ad feſtum Sancti *Michaelis* anno regni noſtri 21. Centum ſolidos; & ad *Paſch.* anno regni noſtri 22. Centum ſolidos; & ad feſtum Sancti *Michaelis* anno eodem Centum ſolidos; & ad *Paſch.* anno 23. Centum ſolidos; & ad feſtum Sancti *Michaelis* decem Marcas; & ad *Paſch.* anno regni noſtri 24. decem Marcas. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ſic fieri, &c. Teſte meipſo apud *Notingh.* 11 die *Septembris*. a. r. n. 21. De Term. S. Hill. an. 22 H. 3: rot. 6. in Scac. in Offic. Remem. D. Regis. Pro Herveio de Stafford de Auro Reginæ.

REX conceſſit *Johannæ*, quæ fuit uxor *Hugonis Wake*, (4) Cuſtodiam omnium Terrarum, quæ ſunt prædicti *Hugonis*, quondam viri ſui; Habendam ſibi vel cuicunque aſſignare voluerit, uſque ad legitimam ætatem Hæredum prædicti *Hugonis*, una cum Maritagio eorundem Hæredum; & quod eadem *Johanna* libere et ſine impedimento (4) maritare ſe poſſit cui voluit, dummodo ſit ad fidem Regis, pro novem millibus Marcis, per quas finem fecit cum Rege, ad opus Regis; et pro mille Marcis pro *AURO REGINÆ*: De quibus decem millibus Marcis reddet Regi per annum ſeptingentas Marcas, *viz.* Ad Scaccarium *Paſchæ* 350 Marc. & ad Scaccarium Sancti *Michaelis* 350 Marc. donec totum Debitum prædictum Regi perſolvatur. Ita quidem, quod ſi prædicta *Johanna* defecerit in ſolutione primi Termini, ſive ſecundi, ſive tertii, ſive quarti, Vicecomites Regis, in quorum ballivis prædicta *Johanna* terras habet, (5) faciant de Terris et Catellis ſuis ad ſingulos Terminos non obſervatos 350 Marc. ad opus Regis, et pro Regina. Et ſi defecerit in ſolutione quinti Termini vel alicujus Termini ſubſequentis, antequam prædictum Debitum Regis perſolvatur, quicquid eadem *Johanna* vel Aſſignati ſui ſolverint de Debito prædicto pro non ſoluto habeatur, & penitus ei amittatur, & ad hæredes ſuos reddatur cuſtodia terrarum prædictarum, cum Maritagiis prædictis. Rex etiam conceſſit, quod de 20 *l.* quas prædictus *Hugo* quondam vir ſuus reddere conſuevit ad Scaccarium per annum pro debito *Nicholai de Stutevill* patris prædictæ *Johannæ* nichil ſolvatur, antequam de prædictis 10 mill. Marcis Regi fuerit ſatisfactum, vel quouſque defecerit in ſolutione finis prædicti ſicut prædictum Fines 26 H 3. m. 11. Finis Johannæ quæ fuit uxor Hugonis Wake, in Turri London.

tum est; & soluto fine illo in forma prædicta extunc incipiat prædicta *Johanna* reddere ad Scaccarium 20*l.* per annum pro debitis prædicti *Nicholai* patris sui eodem modo quo prædictus *Hugo* illas reddere consuevit. Teste Rege apud *Westm.* 2. die *Jan.*

Fines 29 H 3. m. 9. in Turri Lond. Pro executoribus Willielmi de Percy.

QUia Abbas de *Rupe* unus Executorum Testamenti *Willielmi de Percy* manucepit, quod ipse solvet in *Quindena Assumptionis* beatæ *Mariæ* in Garderob. 50*l.* quas idem *Willielmus* Regi debuit pro (4) relevio suo, & 30*l.* quas debuit pro Auxilio Regi concesso, ad primogenitam filiam Regis maritandam, et (4) 100 solidos pro *AURO REGINÆ*; Mandatum est *Roberto de Crepping*, quod permittat ipsos Executores habere liberam Administrationem de omnibus bonis & catallis quæ fuerunt ipsius *Willielmi*, ad executionem Testamenti sui faciendam. Teste Rege apud *Wygorn.* 2. die *Augusti.*

Fines 29 H. 3. m. 4. in Turri Lond. De instauro de debitis Regis retinendo.

MAndatum est *Roberto de Crepping*, quod de instauro quod fuit ipsius *Willielmi*, retineat ad opus Regis, ad valentiam debiti quod idem *Willielmus* debuit, videlicet 80 libras, et 100 sol. pro Auro Reginæ, per idem pretium ad quod alii caperent prædictum instaurum, & non per aliud. Et cum prædictum instaurum ceperit, Rex significet quantum retinuerit, & ad quod pretium. Teste Rege apud *Cestr.* 15 die *Augusti.*

Claus. 29 H. 3. m. 10. in Turri London. De Auro Reginæ recipiend. & custodiend.

MAndatum est *W. de Haverhull.* Thesaurario Regis, quod *AURUM REGINÆ*, quod *Johannes Francigena* recipere consuevit, (5) de cætero in manum suam recipiat: Ita quod idem *Johannes* in nullo inde se intromittat: Et *AURUM* illud sicut illud receperit ponat seorsum separatim a Thesauro Regis; ita quod inde Rex possit responderi. Teste meipso apud *Wyndlesor*, 28 die *April.* Anno regni nostri 29.

Et mandatum est eidem *Johanni*, quod de (5) Auro illo de cætero non intromittat. Teste ut supra.

Postea revocata erant illa duo brevia.

Claus. 35 H 3 m. 13. in Turri Lond. Pro respectu pro Communitate de Com. Cestr.

MAndatum est *Alano la Zusch.* Justiciario *Cestriæ*, quod demandam quam facit Communitati Comitatus *Cestriæ* de Misericordia quam inciderunt coram Rege, Quia non habuit Recordum Loquelæ quæ fuit coram ipso inter *Willielmum de Condray* & *Ceciliam* uxorem ejus, & Abbatem de *Dunlacresse* coram Rege, sicut præcepit. Et demanda quæ eidem communicata sit de veniendo extra Comitatum *Cestriæ* coram *G. de Langel.* & sociis ejus Justitiariis Forestæ pro transgressione Forestæ extra Comitatum *Cestriæ*. Et similiter demand. quam eidem Communitati facit pro AURO REGINÆ, (5) ponat in respectum usque ad Quindenam *Paseh.* proximo futuram. Et quod de cætero non exigat, vel exigi permittat ab hominibus ejusdem Comitatus, nisi tantum unum bovem pro disseisina: & hoc solummodo de principali disseisiatore. Et si homines & amerciamenta ejusdem Comitatus pro aliquo forisfacto capiantur, eos sine redemptione replegiari faciatis; Nisi capti sint homines illi per speciale præceptum Regis, vel pro morte hominis, vel pro aliquo alio Retto, quare de jure non sint replegiabiles. Teste Rege apud *Westm.* 14 die *Maii.*

Pro J. de Lexint[illegible]

REX

REX vult, quod *Johannes Franciſcum* (5) curam capiat de *AURO REGINÆ* ad Scaccarium ſuum ſicut capere conſuevit. Et mand. eſt *Philippo Lovel*, quod cuſtodiam ei liberet. Et mandavit quod ipſam recipiat cuſtodiendam, ſicut prædictum eſt. Teſte Rege apud *Windeſor.* 18 die *Februarii*. *Per ipſum Regem.* Cl. 37 H. 3. m. 17. in Turri London. De Auro Reginæ cuſtodiendo.

Inter Communia in the 20th year of *Henry* the 3d. (omitted caſually in its proper ſeries) *Sciatis, quod* Walterus de Bello Campo finem fecit nobiſcum per 50. Marc. et *AURUM REGINÆ NOSTRÆ* ſi dare deberet (4) pro gratia noſtra recuperanda, et rehabenda cuſtodiam Com. *Wygorn.* &c. De Term. S. Hil. Anno 20 H. 3. in Offic. Rem. Scac.

REX Mand. Baronibus, quod cum (5) Regina deputaverit *Robertum de Thanry* Clericum ſuum ad colligendum AURUM SUUM, & eadem Regina habeat Cuſtodiam terrarum *Baldewini de Inſula*, vult & mandat quod officium Camerar. quod *Thom. Eſturun* tenet in Scaccario, et ad ipſam Reginam pertinet ratione prædictæ Cuſtodiæ, liberari faciant propter ſumptus vitandos prædicto *Roberto*, qui de utroque officio ſervire poterit: Et ipſum *Thom.* Contrarotular. receptæ Scacarii cuſtodire fac. ſicut prius facere conſuevit. De Term. S. Hil. 39 H. 3. Rot. 7. Scac. In Offic. Remem. Regis. Pro Rege de Officio commiſſa.

Et Regina ſimiliter mandat, quod ex quo hoc placet Domino Regi, quod Barones ſecundum Mandatum Domini Regis in dicto officio ipſum *Robertum* admittant. Breve eſt in for. Mareſc. Com. de Ter. S. Trin. An. 39 H. 3 rot. 15. Leiceſtr. in Offic. Rem. Regis.

PRæceptum eſt Vic. *Leye.* quod ingrediatur libertatem Com. *Leiceſtr.* & (5) diſtringat *Willielmum de Quevill* pro AURO REGINÆ, quam nuper ei abſtulimus pro Tranſgreſſione ſua.

PRæceptum fuit Vic. *London.* quod (5) diſtringerent Cives *London.* pro *AURO REGINÆ*, ita quod habeant denarios coram Baron. die Lunæ prox. ante feſtum S. *Barnabe* Apoſtoli. Quo die dicti Vic. venerunt coram Baronibus, & cum requiſit. eſſet ab eis, an dictos denarios haberent? dixerunt, quod non: ſed quod vadia dictorum Civium ceperint, et penes ſe habuerunt, ſed non invenerunt qui ipſa emerent. * Poſtea injunctum fuit eis, quod ipſa vadia afferrent coram Baronibus die Martis ſequent. qua die venerunt et dixerunt, quod fere mille homines de Civitate reſtiterunt eis, et non permiſerunt dicta vadia aſportare; Et cum quæreretur ab eiſdem Vic. qui eſſent illi impeditores? dixerunt, quod plures Draperii, Aurifabri, Speciar. Cordewinarum, & alii Miniſtri de Civitate, ſed nullum nomen exquirere voluerunt. Ideo liberati fuerunt dicti Vic. Mareſcallo. Trin. 39 H 3. rot. 15. Ex parte Remem. Regis. Lond. de Aur. Reginæ pro Civibus London. * Term. S. Michaelis, An. 40 H 3. rot. 3. ex parte Remem. Regis in Scac.

REX mandavit Bar. quod ad (3) inſtantiam Reginæ, replegiavit Majori & Communitati *London.* uſque ad Octab. Sancti *Hillarii* proxim. futur. Civitatem *London.* quam capi fecerat in manum ſuam pro (5) Auro prædictæ Reginæ quod à prædictis Majore & Communitate exigitur: Ita quidem, quod niſi interim ſatisfaciant eidem Reginæ pro AURO SUO, Civitas illa extunc ſit in manu ſua in ſtatu in quo tunc fuit. Et quod Civitatem prædictam eis reſtituant ſicut prædictum eſt, cum omnibus inde perceptis à tempore captionis ejuſdem Civitatis. Breve eſt in For. Mar. Eodem die liberavit Dominus *P. Lovell* qui habuit Cuſtodiam ejuſdem Civitatis Majori & Ballivis *London.* 15 *l.* 9 *s.* 5 *d. ob.* de exitibus ejuſdem Civitatis. De Term. S. Mich. an 40 H. 3. in eodem Offic. Pro Civibus London de Auro Reginæ. Breve venit die Merc. prox. ante feſtum S. Edmundi de Civitate liberanda.

Ibidem, Termin. S. Mich. an. 40 H 3 rot. 7. dorso. coram Baronibus Pro Philippo Basset.

MEmorand. quod *Robertus de Thaury* (5) Clericus Dominæ Reginæ venit coram Baron. & recognovit, quod *Philippus Basset* satisfecit eidem Dominæ Reginæ de Centum Marcis quas ei debuit pro AURO SUO, de fine mille Marcarum quem idem *Philippus* fecerat cum Domino Rege (4) pro habenda Custodia filii et Hæredis *Richardi de Riperiis*, et de una Marca quam debuit pro eodem de fine decem Marcarum quam fecerat cum Domino Rege (4) pro habenda Warrenna: et de 4. Marc. de fine quatuor Marcarum Auri, (4) pro habenda custodia.

De Termino Paſch. an. 40 H. 3. rot. 15. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Pro Johanne de Rameſey Canonico S. Pauli London.

REgina mand. *Roberto de Thaurey* Archid. *Bathon.* Clerico suo, quod relaxavit *Johanni de Romeſy* Canonico Sancti *Pauli London.* tertiam partem 50 Marcarum quas ab eo & *Petro Capello* quondam *W.* Arch. *Eborum*, & *Willielmo de Bromham* Vicar. de *Merton.* in Episcopatu *Dunolm.* Executoribus quondam *Richardi Dunolm.* Episcopi pro Auro suo de Quingentis Marcis quas dederant Domino Regi pro quodam fine quam fecerunt (4) ad habend. plenam administrationem bonorum quæ fuerunt ejusdem Episcopi. Et vult, quod residuum illarum 50 Marcarum dempta tertia parte, ut prædictum est, de prædictis *Petro* & *Willielmo* Coexecutoribus prædicti *J.* plenè recuperetur, & de illa tertia parte prædicto *J.* nullam de cætero faciat executionem. Breve est in Custodia prædicti *Roberti*.

Pat. 52 H. 3. m. 25. in Turri London. Pro Alianor. Conſorti E. filii Regis.

REX Theſ. *Hibernia*, salutem. Cum *Edwardus* primogenitus noster terram *Hibernia*, cum omnibus pertinentiis suis habeat et teneat de dono nostro adeò liberè & quietè sicut eam in manu nostra tenuerimus, per quod kariſſima filia nostra *Alienora* Consors dicti filii nostri AURUM SUUM tam de (4) finibus quam sponte oblatis in terra (1) *Hiberniæ* habere debet; sicut kariſſima Conſors nostra *Alienora* Regina *Angliæ* (1) AURUM SUUM habet de eisdem in regno nostro *Angliæ*. Vobis mandamus firmiter injungentes, quatenus prædictæ Conſorti filii nostri prædicti AURUM prædictum de Finibus et sponte oblatis, et etiam de quibuscunque aliis finibus prædictis habere facias in forma prædicta. Et hoc nullo modo omittatis. In cujus, &c.

Term. Trin. An. 56 H. 3. rot. 8. De Cuſtode Auri Reginæ, in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac.

ELianora Dei Gratia Regina *Angliæ*, Domina *Hiberniæ*, & Duciſſa *Aquitaniæ*, dilectis sibi *Philippo de Ey*, Domini Regis Thesaurario & Baronibus ejusdem Domini Regis de Scaccario, salutem, & dilectionem. Sciatis, quod aſſignabimus dilectum Clericum nostrum *Johannem de Whitebergh* Collectorem et Custodem *AURI NOSTRI*, quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo vobis rogamus, quatinus eundem *Johannem* in officio suo informetis, et consilium et juvamen ei prout nobis expedire videritis, impendatis. Ita quod vos regratiari specialiter teneamur; Valete. Datum apud *Guldeford* 30 die *Junii*, anno regni Regis *H.* Domini nostri 56.

From these Records of King *Henry* the 3d. I shall observe;

1. That King *Henry* the 3. himself (not the Queens Chamberlain, who claimed this priviledge as an appendant due to his office) at first appointed the Receiver and Keeper of the *Queens gold*, both in his own Grand Exchequer, and in the Exchequer of the Jewes; no doubt by his Queens consent and agreement. And that the Queen her self by her own Letters Patents in the latter

send

end of his reign, appointed her own Clerk to receive it, without the King.

2ly. That *Aurum Regina* was then due and payd to the Queen, as well out of the Oblations and Fines of Jewes as Christians.

3ly. That *Queen-gold* was then due out of Fines made to the King for the Custody of the Lands and bodies of Wards; For Licenses for Wards, and the Kings Widdows to marry at their pleasure to any that were loyal to the King: For grants of Warrens, restitution of Lands, Liberties, Counties seised: For licenses to Executors to have full administration of the goods of their Testators who were Tenants to the King, or endebted to him, to perform their wills.

4ly. That the ordinary proportion of *Queen-gold* in King *Henries* reign, was only one Mark to the Queen for every ten Marks to the King; yet in the case of *Ione Wake*, the Queen had one thousand Marks for the Kings nine thousand.

6ly. That the King himself sometimes appointed when and how the whole Ten thousand Marks, as well that due to Queen, as to himself, should be paid at several payments into the Exchequer, and that by expresse agreement when the Fine was made.

6ly. That the *Queens gold* was to be levyed by the Kings processe issued to the Sheriffs, in the same manner as the Kings Fine was. And that the Sheriffs of *London* were imprisoned by the Barons, and the Liberties of the City seised into the Kings hands for their neglect in not levying it, and for the Citizens riot and rescous of those pawnes they had given for it.

7ly. That all the Lands and goods of the parties that made the Fines which they had at the time of the Fines made, were to be extended for the *Queens gold*, as well as for the Kings Fines: And that if the party failed of the last payment of the Kings Fine, he was to lose all that was payd, and the Custody of the Wards lands and body too for which it was payd.

8ly. That *Aurum Regina* was due to the Queen out of all voluntary Oblations and Fines made to the King in *Ireland*, as well as in *England*: And that by King *Henry* his special grant of the Land of *Ireland* to his Son and Heir Prince *Edward*, in as free and ample manner as himself enjoyed it; the *Queen-gold* there became due to the *Princes wife* by his special Patent to her.

I shall next present you with such *Records* concerning QUEEN-GOLD, as I have found and perused in the *Tower* and *Court of Exchequer* during the reign of King *Edward* the 1. *Edward* 1.

John de Waterele Keeper of the *Aurum Regina* accruing to *Queen Eleanor* wife to King *Henry* the 3d, and Mother to King *Edward* the 1. exacting this Duty in the Court of Exchequer after King *Henries* death from those who granted him the 20th part of their goods in his life-time towards the relief of the Holy Land, and likewise out of the Tallages last assessed on the Kings Lands and Tenants throughout *England*, to their great grievance, upon complaint thereof to King *Edward* the 1. his Counsil (he being then absent in the Holy Land) in the first year of his reign, some of them came personally into the Court of Exchequer, and there openly prohibited *Waterele* from thenceforth to exact or receive any Gold from any upon these occasions; as this Record and *Memorandum* in the Office of the *Kings Remembrancer* in the *Exchequer* informs us.

Inter Com. de Term. S. Hil. an. Regis E. 1. rot. 4. in dorſo, ex parte Remem. Regis. De Aur. Reginæ inhibito per Conſil. Regis.

MEmorandum, quod die Lunæ prox. ante feſtum *Converſionis* Sancti *Pauli* vener. ad Scaccarium *W. Eborum* Archiepiſcopus, *Rogerus de Mortuo mari*, *Robertus Burnel*, & quidam alii de Conſilio Regis, et inhibuerunt (5) *Johanni de Waterele* Cuſtodi *AURI Alienora* Reginæ matris Regis *Edwardi* (4) ne de cætero exigat ſeu capiat ab aliquo *AURUM* ad opus ejuſdem Reginæ occaſione biceſimæ prædicto Regi conceſſæ tempore *H.* Regis patris ſui in Subſid. terræ ſanctæ, nec etiam occaſione Tallagii ultimo aſſeſſ. per *Angl.* ſuper Dominica Regis prædicti.

In the 3d year of King *Edward* the 1. *Nicholas de Ely* Biſhop of *Wincheſter* being proſecuted in the Kings Exchequer for *Queen-gold* by Queen *Eleanors* Clerk for a Debt of 2229 *l.* 13 *s.* 1 *d.* due to King *Henry* the 3d her husband by *John Gernſey* his predeceſſor for the corn and ſtock of the ſaid Biſhopriek, which he bought of the King; upon the Kings command to the Treaſurer and Barons deliverd to them by word of mouth in the Exchequer, they diſcharged him from the payment of the ſaid *Gold* by authority of the Kings command, whether out of meer grace to the Biſhop, or becauſe the ſucceſſor Biſhop was not obliged by this contract of his predeceſſor for this ſtock and corn, devolved to the predeceſſors Executors, or to the King by his deceaſe: Or becauſe no *Aurum Reginæ* was due in ſtrictneſſe of Law upon this bargain or emption, appears not by the Record thereof, entred in theſe words.

Inter Com. de Term. Paſch. Anno 3 E 1. rot. 9. in dorſo in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Pro Epiſcopo Winton. de Auro Reginæ.

MEmorand. quod die Lunæ proxim. poſt Feſtum Sanctorum *Nerei* & *Achillei*, venit *Walterus de Helmi* ad Scaccarium, & dixit Theſ. & Baron. ex parte D. Regis, quod in proximo adventu *Nicholai* Epiſcopi (*Wint.*) ad idem Scaccarium abſolverent eundem Epiſcopum de AURO quod exigitur ab eo ad opus Dominæ Reginæ matris Domini Regis de 2229 *l.* 3 *s.* 1 *d.* in quibus *Johannes* quondam *Wynton.* Epiſcopus Regi *H.* tenebatur (4) pro emptione bladi et inſtauri dicti Epiſcopatus. Poſtea venit idem Epiſcopus ad Scaccarium prædictum, et auctoritate mand. prædict. abſolutus eſt de AURO prædicto.

Eleanor firſt Queen Conſort to King *Edward* the 1. in the 3d. year of his reign conſtituted *Walter Kent* Receiver and keeper of her gold in the Kings Exchequer; whereupon ſhe ſent this Letter to the Barons, to admit him to this Office without any difficulty, and to adviſe and aſſiſt him therein when need ſhould require, as *Eleanor* wife to *H.* 3. had done * before her.

* Here, p. 18.

Term. S. Hil. An. 3 E. 1. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. See Mr. Hackwils Treatiſe of Queen gold, MS.

CUM dilecto & fideli *Waltero de Cantia* Clerico noſtro, terrarum & tenementorum noſtrorum in *Angliâ*, et Auri noſtri commiſerimus cuſtodiam et exitus inde recipiend. & de eiſdem ordinand. et diſponend. prout nobis viderit expedire, ac quædam dictam cuſtodiam tangentia exiſtant, quæ per vos cautiorem ſortire valeant effectum: per quod vos rogamus affectuoſe, quatinus dictum *Walterum* ad cuſtodiam Auri prædicti noſtro nomine faciend. ſine aliquo diſtugio recipiatis, & eidem in Officio prædicto & aliis negotiis noſtris coram vobis expediend. (quociens opus fuerit) conſulentes eſſe velitis, & auxiliantes, precibus noſtris & amore. Dat. apud *Woodſtock* 26 die *Decembris*, Anno regni Domini noſtri *Edwardi* tertio.

Anno

Anno 4 *E.* 1. Queen *Eleanor* aſſigned *Benett* of *Wynton* a Jew, to keep her Gold, and diſpatch her other buſineſſe in the Exchequer (for the Jews) as other Jews had alwayes accuſtomed to do, as appears by this Mandate of the King to the Barons to admit him to this office.

CUM kariſſima Conſors *Alienora* Regina *Angliæ*(5) aſſignaverit *Benettum de Wynton.* Judæum, ad Aurum ipſius Conſortis Cuſtod. & ad alia negotia ipſam contingentia exequend. prout alii Judæi ſemper hactenus facere conſueverunt, Rex mand. eiſdem, quod præfat. *Benettum* ad hoc admittant in forma prædicta. Teſte, &c.

De Term. S. Trin an. 4 E 1. in Offic. Rem. Reg's in Scac. Baron. pro Alienora Conſorte Regis.

This year there ariſing ſome new Controverſies and doubts out of what Oblations QUEEN-GOLD ought to be paid, the King and his Counſil made theſe reſolutions therein, which they ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer to be firmly obſerved.

Ibid. Baron. Pro Auro Reginæ.

REX mand. eiſdem quandam Cedulam coram ſe et Conſilio ſuo ſuper *AURO REGINÆ* prouiſo ordinatam præſentibus intercluſam. Mandantes eiſdem, quod (4) ea quæ ſuper hoc prouiſa ſunt et ordinata de cætero firmiter ſerbari faciant, &c.

BAronibus, &c. ſalutem. Mittimus vobis quandam Scedulam coram nobis & Conſilio noſtro ſuper Auro Reginæ prouiſo ordinatam, præſentibus intercluſam; Vobis mandantes, quod ea quæ ſuper hoc proviſa ſunt, & ordinata de cætero firmiter obſervari faciatis. Teſte, &c. apud *Weſtm.* 9 die *Julii.*

Inter Communia Trin. 4 E 1. rot. 8. in dorſo. De Proviſione Auri Reginæ.

* *Tenor illius Scedulæ talis eſt:*

De(4) donis quæ ſpontanea voluntate donatoris et gratia conferuntur, et contingat quod aliquis de dono prouiſo finem faciat, non habebit Regina Aurum. Si vero Papa conferat Decimam, vel conſimilem gratiam Domino Regi, et faciant inde finem, vel ſi quis finem pro huiuſmodi Decima, vel Quintadecima vel Viceſima alicujus Communitatis ſeu patriæ, ſeu pro donis aliorum quam pro ſui ipſius, ibi fiat ſicut fieri debet.

* Which I find not now extant in the Rolls, but in Mr. Hackwils Treatiſe of Queen-gold.

An. 5 E. 1. The Officers of *Eleanor* Queen Conſort to King *Henry* the 3d. and mother of King *Edward*, exacting *Queen-gold* from the *Barons of the Cinque Ports*, for their free, courteous gift of the 20th part of their goods to King *Henry* his Father, by proceſſe iſſued out of the Court of *Exchequer*, againſt the King and Counſils reſolution the year before, contrary to all equity and right; the King thereupon iſſued this Mandate to the Barons to diſcharge them thereof.

QUia (4) æquitati diſſonum fore reputat Rex, quod Barones Quinque Portuum pro curialitate, quam Domino *Henrico* Regi fecerant de Viceſima bonorum ſuorum eidem Patri gratis concedenda, et præſtanda, diſtringantur ad *AURUM REGINÆ Angliæ* Patri Regis præſtandum occaſione Viceſimæ prædictæ. Rex mandat eiſdem Baronibus, quod Barones quinque Portuum prædictos de pecunia, quæ ab iis exigitur per ſummonitionem Scaccarii pro *AURO* prædicto occaſione prædictæ Viceſimæ quietos eſſe faciant. Teſte, &c.

Term. S. Mich. an. 5 E 1. rot. 3. in Offic. Remem. Scac. Baronibus Scaccarii pro Baronibus Quinque Portuum.

REX

Ex Rot. Liberate an. 7 E 1. m. 5. in Turri London. De Magiſtr. Thoma de Cheddeworth.

REX Barombus ſuis de Scaccario ſuo *Dublin.* ſalutem. Allocate Magiſtro *Thomæ de Cheddeworth* nuper Cuſtodi noſtro Archiepiſcopatus *Dubl.* in compoto ſuo ad Scaccarium prædictum triginta & unam libras quas per præceptum noſtrum liberavit *Willielmo de Walleye* Auditori compoti ejuſdem Archiepiſcopatus, et (5) *AURI* Conſortis noſtræ, &c. Teſte meipſo apud *Weſtm.* 6 die *Julii*, anno r.n. 7. By which it appears that *Queen-gold* was then payd to the Queen in *Ireland*, where ſhe had an Officer to receive and account for it.)

In the Roll of *Vaſconie*, Anno 8 E 1. I found this Record, which hath ſome Analogie to *Quen-gold* in *England*; that the wives of all the Lords of *Agen* for the time being, had a certain Annual ſumme paid unto them over and above the Lords rent and fine, out of all *Bayliwicks* of that land ſold or let to farm; which the King by this Writ commanded his Steward and Receiver of the *Dutchy* of *Aquitain* to pay to his Royal Conſort *Eleanor* Queen of *England* and Dutcheſſe of *Aquitain*, in as ample proportion as *Jone* Counteſſe of *Poictiers* and *Tholouſe* in the time of her Husband, whiles the lands were in his hands, and afterwards the Queen of *France* enjoyed it, when in the hands of the Kings of *France*, that ſo ſhe might not be in a worſe condition than this Counteſs, being a Queen and Dutcheſſe too.

Rot. Vaſconiæ, an. 8 E 1. m. 8. n. 20. in Turri Lond. Pro Regina Angl Conſorte Regis.

REX Seneſcallo ſuo in Ducatu *Aquitanniæ*, vel Receptori ſuo in terra *Agenenſi* ſalutem. Cum ex antiqua conſuetudine Uxores Dominorum *Agen.* qui pro tempore fuerunt, de ſingulis Ballivis illius Terræ venditis, ſeu ad firmam traditis, ab illis, qui eaſdem Ballivas emunt, vel ad firmam recipiunt, annis ſingulis certam habuerunt quantitatem pecuniæ. Nos nolentes, quod hariſſima Conſors noſtra *A.* Dei gratia Regina *Angliæ*, Domina *Hiberniæ*, et Duciſſa *Aquitaniæ* deterioris conditionis exiſtat quam fuerunt Uxores Dominorum *Agenn.* temporibus retroactis, ſet potius (ſi fieri poſſit) melioris; Vobis mandamus, quod dictæ Conſorti noſtræ, vel ejus Mandato de ſingulis Ballivis, a tempore quo dicta Terra ad manum noſtram devenit, venditis, vel ad firmam traditis, ſeu venditis impoſterum, aut tradendis, tantum, quantum *Johanna* (quondam Comitiſſa *Pictaven.* et *Tholeſana*) tempore viri ſui, et poſtmodum illuſtris Reginæ *Franciæ*, tempore quo ipſa terra fuit in manu Domini Regis *Franciæ*, viri ſui, conſueverunt percipere et habere, faciatis annis ſingulis reddi. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtm.* 5 die *Julii*.

Ex Rot. Fin. de an. 13 E 1. m. 7. in Turri London. De Boreſey, de Crikelade, Judæo.

REX Theſ. & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Cum nuper ſexto die *Januarii*, anno regni noſtri decimo conceſſerimus *Bonefey de Crekelade* Judæo, quod de illis viginti & quinque libris, treſdecim ſolidis, & ſex denariis per quos (4) finem fecit nobiſcum pro tranſgreſſione monetæ, ſolveret nobis per annum ad Scaccarium noſtrum quadraginta ſolidos ad duos anni terminos, donec prædicta pecunia nobis plenè ſolveretur; Ac idem Judæus in (5) priſona noſtra detineatur pro *AURO* hariſſimæ Conſortis noſtræ *Alienoræ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, per quod pecuniam illam ſolvere non poteſt, ut accepimus: Nos eidem Judæo gratiam facere volentes uberiorem, conceſſimus eidem Judæo, quod de prædictis viginti & quinque libris treſdecim ſolidis & ſex denariis, ſolvat nobis per annum ad Scaccarium noſtrum viginti ſolidos, unam videlicet medietatem ad

Scac-

Scaccarium noſtrum Sancti *Michaelis* proximo futur. & aliam medietatem ad Scaccarium noſtrum *Paſchæ* proximo ſequens, & ſic de anno in annum ad eoſdem terminos viginti ſolidos, donec pecunia prædicta nobis plenè ſolvatur. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem Judæo terminos illos habere, & ſic fieri & irrotulari fac. T. R. apud *Weſtm.* 20 die *Jun.*

QUia Rex conceſſit kariſſimæ Conſorti ſuæ *M.* Reginæ *Angliæ* omnes exitus finium, amerciamentorum, catallorum fugitivorum, & dampnatorum, & aliorum quorumcunque de Hundredo de *Gattre* in manu ipſius Conſortis Regis ex conceſſione Domini *H.* Regis exiſtente provenientes, de ultimo Itinere Juſtic. in Com. *Leyc.* Rex mand. Baron. quod exims illos per extract. Scaccar. levari, & *Johanni de Berewyke* (5) Cuſtodi Auri ejuſdem Reginæ ad opus ejuſdem Reginæ liberari fac. Mich. 13 E 1. rot. 13. dorſo. in Offic. R. in Scac. Baronibus pro A. Regina Angliæ, Conſort Regis.

That the Queen Debts of *AURUM REGINÆ*, and other Debts belonging to her by antient and approved Cuſtome, were by her Prerogative to be received and levyed before all other Creditors Debts, in the ſame manner, and by like Proceſſe as the Kings debts were, this memorable Writ in the 14 year of *King Edward* 1. will aſſure us.

EDwardus Dei Gratia *Angliæ* Rex, Dominus *Hiberniæ*, & Dux *Aquitaniæ*, Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* ſalutem. Cum ſecundum antiquam conſuetudinem approbatam, et hactenus optentam, idem modus in debitis Reginarum levandis et reddendis qui et in noſtris ſervari debeat, ac debita noſtra juxta eandem conſuetudinem a debitor. noſtris ſint levanda et nobis reddenda, antequam quibuſcunque Creditoribus eorundem de debitis ſuis ſatisfiat. Cumque *Willielmus de Huntingfeld* chariſſimæ matri noſtræ *Alianoræ* Reginæ *Angliæ* in 32 *l.* teneatur, prout nobis conſtat per inſpect. Rotulorum de Scaccario noſtro; Idemque *Willielmus* teneatur quampluribus in diverſis pecuniarum ſummis prout tu retornaſti coram Baronibus in Craſtino clauſ. *Paſchæ* prox. præterit. volentes ipſam matrem noſtram prærogativa præced. quoad debita ſua levanda ſicut aliæ Reginæ *Angl.* eadem in caſu conſimili ſint gaviſæ, Tibi præcipimus, quod de bonis et catallis, (5) et de exit. terrarum ipſius *Willielmi* in Bailliva tua fieri facias prædictum 32 *l.* antequam debita quorundam creditorum ſuorum levantur. Item quod eas habeas ad idem Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtmonaſterium* a die Sanctæ *Trinitatis* in 15. dies *Waltero de Caſtello* (5) Cuſtodi *AURI* ejuſdem liberand. Et hoc Breve, Teſte, &c. Per Rotul. memor. Anno 54 *H.* 3. An. 14 E 1. 24 Maii, printed in Chriſtopher Vernons Conſiderations for regulating the Exchequer Lond. 1642. p. 52, 53.

What ſums for *Aurum Reginæ* the Queen Conſorts Receiver of this duty this year received for Fines and forfeitures of the *Iewes*, this Record will demonſtrate.

REX Omnibus ad quos, &c. ſalutem. Sciatis, quod *Willielmus Johannis* liberavit dilecto Clerico noſtro *Johanni de Berewyk* (5) Cuſtodi *AURI* kariſſimæ Conſortis noſtræ *Alianoræ* Reginæ *Angl.* quadringentas libras, ducentas videlicet libras de (4) bonis & catall. Judæorum dampnatorum concelatis & nobis forisfactis, & alias ducentas libras per quas nuper (4) finem fecit nobiſcum coram dilectis & fidelibus noſtris *Salomone de Roffa* & ſociis ſuis ad inquiſiciones Rot. Pat. 14 E. 1. m. 6. in Turri London. Pro Willielmo Johannis.

ſiciones de hujuſmodi bonis & catallis faciendas aſſignatis, (4) pro tranſgreſſione quam fecit concelando bona et catalla prædicta. De quibus quidem quadringentis libris præfatum *Willielmum* tenore præſencium quietamus. In cujus, &c. Teſte Rege apud *Cantuel*, 8 die *Decembr.*

I find by a general Entry in the *Great Roll* in the *Pipe Office* in the Exchequer, that *John de Berewyk* keeper of Queen *Alianors* Wardrobe, and receiver of her *Queen-gold*, rendred an Account of 2875 *l.* 10 *s.* *q.* received for this Duty from the feaſt of St. *Hillary* in the 14th, to the feaſt of St. *Michael*, Anno 17 E 1. the particular Account whereof I cannot yet diſcover, after much ſearch for it, in the Exchequer Treaſuries and Records.

In Mag. Rot. in Offic. Pipæ in Scac. anno 26 E 1.

Compotus Johannis de Berewyk *Cuſtod. Garderobæ* Alianoræ *Reginæ* Angliæ *Conſort. Regis*, de denar. receptis de *AURO* ejuſdem Reginæ, *à Feſto Sancti* Hillarii, *anno regni Regis* Edwardi 14, *uſque ad feſtum Sancti* Michaelis, *anno* 17 *ſui.*

Idem reddit Compotum de 2875 *l.* 10 *s.* *q.* recept. de *AURO* ejuſdem Reginæ per prædict. tempus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Particulis quos idem *Johannes* lib. in Theſaur. ejuſdem Reginæ.

In the ſame *Great Roll* I finde only this Total of his General Account for the next year of 1564 *l.* 17 *s.* 4 *d.* *ob.*

Ibidem, Anno 18 E 1.

Compotus Johannis de Berewyk *Cuſtod. Garderobæ* Alianoræ *Reginæ* Angliæ *Conſortis Regis* de denar. Receptis de *AURO* prædict. Dominæ Reginæ, *à Craſtino Sancti* Michaelis *anno* 17 E. 1. *fin. uſque* 3. *diem* Novembr. *anno regni ejuſdem Regis* E. 18. *fin. Incip.* 19.

Idem reddit Compotum de 1564 *l.* 17 *s.* 4 *d.* *ob.* recept. de *AURO* ejuſdem Reginæ, et Catall. Judæorum damp. per prædict. tempus, ſicut continetur in Rotulo de Particulis quos idem *Johannis* lib. in Theſaur. ejuſdem Reginæ. The Particulars of which Accounts I cannot yet find out, which would moſt clearly evidence from what particular Oblations and Fines theſe great ſums of *Queen-gold* did then ariſe.

The only particular Account of this Duty in this Kings reign I can yet diſcover, is this of *Eaſter* and *Trinity Terms* Anno 19 E 1. kept amongſt the ancient Records in the Treaſury of the Kings Receiver in the *Exchequer*.

Rotulus de Recept. Auri Reginæ *de Termino* Paſch. *Anno regni Regis* Edwardi 19.

Inter Recorda D. Regis Car. 2. in Theſauro Receptæ Scac. ſui ſub Cuſtodia Theſ & Camerar. ibidem remanen. ſic continetur ut ſequitur.

Notingham, Derb. De *Roberto Foucher* de parte 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 20 marc. pro tranſgr. 6 *s.* 8 *d.* debet 13 *s.*

Glouc. De *Johanne Hamerton* pro Priore de *Lanton* juxta *Glouc.* de parte 6 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 60 marc. pro licenc. appropriandi Eccleſiam de *Berton* juxta *Wygorn.* in proprios uſus retinend. 20 *s.* Canc.

De *Thoma Berkeley* de parte 10 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 100 marc. pro bita ſua ſalvanda, et terris et ten. ſuis rehabendis: 13 *s.* 4 *d.* De *H. de Stanton*, anno 17.

Somerſet

Somerſet & Dorſet. De *Iohanne de Batton*, de parte 100 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 50 *l.* ne transfretaret in *Vaſcon.* 50 *s.* per rot. memor. de anno 17.

De *Waltero de Pavely* de parte 20 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 200 marc. pro bita ſua ſalbanda, et terris et ten. ſuis rehabendis, 40 *s.* Canc. anno 16.

Wilts. De *Petro Skidemore* de parte 20 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 200 marc. pro bita ſua ſalbanda, et terris ſuis rehabendis, videlicet pro termino S. *Michaelis* anno 19. 33 *s.* 4 *d.*

Eborum. De *Roberto de Reygate* de parte 20 marc. de Auro Reginæ atterminat ad quinque marc. per annum de fine 200 marc. pro bita ſua ſalvanda, et terris ſuis rehabendis, 33 *s.* 4 *d.*

De *Waltero Harowne* de parte 5 marc. de Auro Reginæ atterminat de 50 marc. (4) pro tranſgr. in præparacionem totius debiti prædicti, 13 *s.* 4 *d.*

Kanc. De Prædibus *Galfridi de Everhurſt* de parte 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 20 marc. quia conbictus, 5 *s.* De Itinere *H.* de *Stanton*, anno 16.

De Prædibus *Salomonis de Hotherugg* de parte 23 *s.* 4 *d.* de quodam debito 4 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 40 *l.* quia conbictus, 3 *s.* 4 *d.*

De *Johanne Geffrey* de parte 21 *s.* 3 *d.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 16 marc. pro tranſgr. conſpirat. 10 *s.* per rot. fin. Canc.

De *Waltero Bety* de parte 20 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 10 *l.* pro tranſgr. De Itinere *H. de Stanton*, anno 16.

Somerſet. De *Johanna* quæ fuit uxor *Willielmi de Wiggebere* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 10 marc. pro pardonacione habenda de tranſgr. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* anno 18.

Suſſex. De *Johanne Chavent* de 40 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 20 *l.* pro tranſgreſſion. benecionis 20 *s.* coram Juſtic. Itinerant. in Foreſta de *Eſſex*, anno 18.

Oxon. Berks. De *Johanne de Bloxham* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 20 marc. pro armis militaribus non ſuſcipiend. 2 marc. Canc. anno 18.

Warr. Leye. De *Saero de Rocheford* de parte 20 marc. atterminat. ad 4 marc. per annum de fine 200 marc. pro bita ſua ſalbanda, et terris ſuis rehabendis, 2 marc.

Glouc. De *Johanne de Langeley* & ſociis ſuis Principalibus tax. & ſubtax. diverſarum conceſſionum de parte 145 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 1400 marc. pro omnibus tranſgreſſ. factis in taxationibus prædictis, 41. coram *H. de Stanton*, ad oppreſſ. miniſtrand. &c. anno 18.

De *Johanne de Wyllynton*, de parte 300 *l.* de Auro Reginæ atterminat. ad 20 *l.* per annum, de (4) fine 3000 *l.* pro bita ſua ſalbanda, et terris ſuis rehabendis; videlicet pro Termino Sancti *Michaelis*, anno 19. 10 *l.*

De eodem *Johanne* de parte 300 *l.* de Auro Reginæ atterminat. ad 20 *l.* per annum, de fine 3000 *l.* pro bita ſua ſalbanda, et terris ſuis rehabend. in partem ſolucionis 10 *l.* pro Termino *Paſchæ*, anno 19. 100 *s.* debit 100 *s.* pro hoc termino.

Linc. De *Adam de Swyllynton*, de parte 70 marc. de quodam debito 100 marc. de Auro Reginæ atterminat. ad 10 marc. per annum de (4) fine 500 marc. pro bita ſua ſalband. et terris ſuis rehabend. 66 *s.* 8 *d.*

Cumbr. De *Ranulpho de Dacre* de parte 4 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 10 *l.* pro licenc. feoffandi *Willielmum de Burgh* & *Robertum Puing* de ten. in *Leſingby*, *Irchinton.* & *Burgh* ſuper ſabulones & hoſſs, 13 *s.* 4 *d.* Canc. anno 17.

Eborum. De *Adam de Evetingham* de parte 40 marc. de Auro Reginæ atter-

minat. ad quinque marcas per annum de (4) fine 400 marc. pro vita sua salvanda, et terris suis rehabendis, 33 *s.* 4 *d.* Canc. anno 16.

Wiltes. De *Petro de Skidmor.* de parte 20 marc. de Auro Reginæ attermin. ad 5 marc. per annum, de (4) fine 200 marc. pro vita sua salvand. et terris suis rehabendis, 33 *s.* 4 *d.*

Wigorn. De *Nicholao Russell* nuper Vic. pro *Roberto Sturmy* & aliis Principalibus tax. diversarum concessionum in Com. *Wigorn.* de parte 50 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 10 *l.* pro omnibus transgr. factis in omnibus taxationibus prædictis, 66 *s.* 8 *d.* Coram Rege Term. *Michaelis* & *Hillar.* anno 17.

Summa Rotuli usque hoc ; ——— 45 *l.* — 13 *s.* — 4 *d.*

ff. *Adhuc Recept. de* Auro Reginæ *de Termino* Trinitatis, *Anno* 19.

Midd. De *Johanne Gisors* de parte 40 *s.* de quodam debito 10 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 100 marc. pro transgr. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* Coram *H. de Stanton* anno 13.

Norff. Suff. De *Ricardo de Gray* de parte 80 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de 800 *l.* (4) pro Custod. et maritag. *Ricardi Basset* habend. 6 *s.* 8 *d.* Canc. anno 16.

Bedd. Bucks. De *Petro de sancta Cruce* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 11 *l.* 2 *s.* 2 *d. ob.* pro relebio suo, 22 *s.* 3 *d. ob.* memor. anno 17.

Glouc. De *Roberto Goldehull* de parte 10 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 100 *l.* pro pardonacione habenda de transgr. quam fecit communicando quibusdam Magnatibus Regi contrariantibus, 20 *s.* Canc. anno 15.

Northton. De *Simone Curteys* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 20 marc. pro licenc. alienandi Laicum feodum in *Brikkesworth* duobus Capellis ad manum moztuam, 2 marc. Canc. anno 18.

Cornub. De *Ricardo Hywish* de parte 4 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 10 *l.* ne transfretaret in *Vascon.* 20 *s.* Coram *Ricardo Damory* & *Roberto de Wodhouse*, anno 18.

Glouc. De *Johanne de Hampton* pro Priore de *Lanton* juxta *Glouc.* de parte 6 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 60 marc. pro licenc. appropriandi Ecclesiam de *Berton Stacy* juxta *Wigorn.* in proprios usus retinendam, 13 *s.* 4 *d.* Canc. anno prædict.

Bedf. Buks. De *Johanne de Sancto Amando* de parte 5 marc. (4) pro relebio suo, 26 *s.* 8 *d.*

De *Simone de Arcubus* de parte 30 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 15 *l.* pro eodem, 10 *s.* rot. memorand. anno 17.

De *Rogero de Tyringham* de parte 2 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 20 marc. pro (4) licenc. habenda quod *Sibilla* quæ fuit uxor *Johannis de Bourgh* posset se maritare cuicunque voluerit, 20 *s.* Rotulus memor. de anno 17.

London. De *Johanne Devery* & Magistro *Willielmo de Maldon* de parte 20 *l.* Recognitarum Reginæ in Scac. pro remanen. Comp. illius *Johannis Devery* de tempore quo fuit (5) Receptor. Auri ipsius Reginæ, 66 *s.* 8 *d.*

Eborum. De *Ricardo de Waleys* de parte 200 marc. de Auro Reginæ, attermin. ad 20 marc. per annum de (4) fine 2000 marc. pro vita sua salvando, et terris suis rehabendis, 61 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.*

Hereford. De *Rogero le Wodare* & aliis subtax. & subcollector. Civitatis *Hereford.* de parte 10 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 100 marc. pro omnibus transgres. factis in tax. prædictis, 10 *s.* Coram *H. de Stanton*, anno 17.]

De

De *Reginaldo de la Mare* de parte 6 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 60 marc. pro vita sua salvanda, et terris suis rehab' 6 *s.* 8 *d.*

De *Galfrido Beaufour* de parte 40 [illegible] Auro Reginæ de fine 20 *l.* pro eodem, 5 *s.*

De *Roberto de Baskervil* de parte 6 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 60 marc. pro eodem, 6 *s.* 8 *d.*

De *Johanne de Pennebrugge* de parte 6 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 60 marc. pro eodem. 6 *s.* 8 *d.*

De *Johanne de Lyngayne* de parte 4 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 40 marc. pro eodem, 6 *s.* 8 *d.*

De *Stephano Devereys de Bodenham* de parte 20 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 10 *l.* pro eodem, 20 *s.*

De *Petro de Grandissono* de parte 20 *l.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 200 *l.* pro eodem, 10 *s.* Canc. anno 17.

De *Ricardo de Pennebrugge* de parte 20 marc. de Auro Reginæ de fine 200 marc. pro eodem, 6 *s.* 8 *d.* Canc. anno 16.

De *Ricardo Baskervill.* & aliis principalibus tax. & subtax. Com. *Hereford.* de parte 80 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 800 marc. pro omnibus transgr. factis in tax. prædictis, 45 *s.* Coram *H. de Stanton*, anno 17.

De Priore *Lanton prima* de parte 40 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 20 l. pro confirmatione quarundam Cartarum habenda, 13 *s.* 4 *d.* Canc. anno 18.

Lancastr. De *Roberto de Dalton* de parte 10 marc. de Auro Reginæ atterminat. ad 2 marc. per annum, de (4) fine 100 marc. pro vita sua salvanda, et terris suis rehabend. 13 *s.* 4 *d.*

De *Willielmo Moigne* de parte 20 marc. atterminat. ad quinque marc. per annum de (4) fine 200 marc. pro pardonacione habend. de transgr. 33 *s.* 4 *d.*

Salop. De *Hugone de Morino mari* de parte 20 *l.* de Auro Reginæ atterminat. ad 40 *s.* per annum de (4) fine 200 *l.* pro vita sua salvanda, et terris suis rehabendis, 20 *s.* Canc. anno 17.

Somerset, Dorset. De *Roberto de Newburgh* de parte 10 *l.* de Auro suo de fine 100 *l.* pro vita sua salvanda, et terris suis rehabend. 20 *s.* Canc. anno 17.

Salop. Staff. De *Philippo Barinton* & aliis Principal. tax. & subtax. Com. *Staff.* de parte 34 marc. de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 340 marc. pro concelamento et aliis transgr. factis in taxationibus prædictis 50 *s.* Coram *J. de Stonore* anno 17.

De *Viviano de Standon* & aliis pl. *Willielmi de Chetilton* de parte 40 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de (4) fine 20 *l.* pro eodem *Willielmo* pro plur. transgr. 13 *s.* 4 *d.*

De *Henrico de Cressewell* & al. pleg. *Ricardi Shirard* senioris, & *Thom.* fil. ejusdem *Ricardi* fil. *Ricardi Shirard* & *Willielmi* fratris ejus de parte 40 *s.* de Auro Reginæ de fine 20 *l.* pro eisdem pro transgressionibus, 10 *s.*

Summa ab alia summa usque hac ——— 34 *l.* — 12 *s.* — 02 *d. ob.*

Summa total. hujus Rotuli conjuncta —— 80 *l.* — 05 *s.* — 06 *d. ob.*

Summa total. Recept. Auri per totum Annum 19° ——— 231 *l.* — 18 *s.* — 10 *d. ob.*

What other Sums were received for *AURUM REGINÆ* this year in

Michaelmas and *Hilary* Terms, I cannot yet finde out by any Records I have hitherto perused. Only I read that the King this year on the 11. of *January*, pardoned and remitted 200 Marks of *Queen-gold* due from *Bogo de Clare*, which accrued to him by his Queens decease, thus recorded in the Clause Roll in the *Tower* of *London*.

Ex Rot. Claus. 19 E. 1. m. 10. in Turri London. Pro Bogone de Clare.

REX Thes. & Baronibus suis de Scaccario, salutem. Ob bonam affectionem quam karissima Consors nostra *Alienora* quondam Regina *Anglie* erga dilectum nobis *Bogonem de Clare* habere novimus dum vivebat, pardonabimus eidem *Bogoni* ducentas marcas in quibus præfatæ Reginæ die quo obiit tenebatur pro *AURO SUO* ipsam contingente de quodam (4) fine duorum milium marcarum quem idem *Bogo* fecit nobiscum pro quadam transgressione sibi imposita. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod prædictum *Bogonem* de prædictis ducentis marcis quietum esse faciatis. Teste Rege apud *Asserugg* 11 die *Januarii*.

* Placita Parl. An. 18 E. 1. n. 4. See Rylyes Placita Parl. p. 6,7. & the 4. Part of my Brief Register & Survey of Parliamentary Writs, p. 819, to 822.

This * *Bogo de Clare* was committed Prisoner to the Tower of *London* by sentence of the King and his Counsil in the Parliament of An. 18 E. 1. for causing the Prior of St. *Trinity London* to serve a Citation upon *Edmund* Earl of *Cornwall* to appear before the Archbishop of *Canterbury*, as he was passing quietly through the midst of the Kings Great Hall at *Westminster*, (to the Kings Great Counsil then held at *Westminster*, to which he was summoned by the Kings Writ) wherein no person ought to be arrested, but only by the Kings Officers, and which was exempted from the Archbishops Jurisdiction, in manifest contempt and disgrace of the King, to his damage of ten thousand pounds; until he should satisfie the King for this Trespas, for which he put in pledges. After which he made a voluntary fine to the King for this Trespasse of 2000 *marks*; which was accepted, for payment whereof he put in pledges by the Kings precept before the Treasurer in the Exchequer; for which fine he became endebted 200 marks to Queen *Eleanor* for her *AURUM REGINÆ*; which accruing to the King by her death, the King for her good affection to *Bogo de Clare* in her life-time, was pleased graciously to remit it to him after her decease by the precedent Writ issued to the Treasurer and Barons of the Exchequer.

Anno 27 E. 1. Queen *Margaret* constituted a Clerk and Receiver of her *Queen-gold* in the Exchequer by her own Letters Patents, and this Writ to the Barons.

Term. Mich. 27 & 28 E. 1. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Inter Brevia direct. Baronibus Petitiones, Certificationes & Record. de Litera Margareta Reginæ Angliæ pro Auro suo custodiend.

MArgareta Dei gratia Regina *Angliæ*, Domina *Hiberniæ*, & Ducissa *Aquitaniæ*, Omnibus ad quos præsentes literæ pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis, quod (5) commisimus dilecto Clerico nostro *Johanni de Godele* Custodiam *AURI* nostri, assignantes eundem ad Thesaurum nostrum qui ad nos sub nomine dicti Auri pertinet levand. colligend. et custodiend. Ac omnia alia et singula faciend. quæ ad custodiam illam pertinent, prout Custodes *REGINARUM Anglia AURI* hujusmodi et Thesauri temporibus retroactis facere debuerunt et consueverunt; ita quod de exitibus eorundem nobis respondeat. In cujus rei testimonium, has literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes Sigillo nostro privato signatas, quamdiu nobis placuerit duraturas. Dat. apud *Ledes* 22 die *Septembris*, Anno regni Domini nostri Regis *Edwardi* 27.

Margareta

Litera Patens ejuſdem Reginæ pro eodem.

MArgareta Dei gratiâ Regina *Angliæ*, Domina *Hyberniæ*, & Duciſſa *Aquitan.* Amicis ſuis in Chriſto chariſſimis Theſ: & Baron. Domini Regis de Scaccario, ſalutem. **Quia (5) commiſimus dilecto Clerico noſtro *Johanni de Godleye* Cuſtodiam *AURI* noſtri, prout in literis noſtris Patentibus ſibi inde confectis plenius continetur: Vos rogamus, quatinus in his quæ ad Cuſtodiam illam pertinent, dictum Clericum noſtrum admittatis, veſtrum Conſilium et auxilium eidem impendentes in eiſdem.** Bene valete. Dat. apud *Ledes* ſub privato ſigillo noſtro 22 die *Septembris*, Anno regni Domini noſtri Regis *Edwardi* 27.

From theſe Records in the reign of King *Edward* the 1. I ſhall obſerve;

1. That the Queen Conſort during the life, and likewiſe after the death of the King her Husband, had the ſame prerogative and proceſſe for the levying of her *Queen-gold* and other Debts, out of the Lands, goods and chattels of the Creditors or their pledges which they had when they firſt grew due, into whoſe hands ſoever they came, as the King himſelf had and uſed for the recovery of his own Debts, in the Court of Exchequer, and that her Debts ought to be levyed before any Debts due to others, next after the Kings.

2ly. That no *Aurum Reginæ* was due to, or demanded by the *Queen Mother* for any Oblations or Fines made with King *Edward* the 1. her ſonne, after the deceaſe of King *Henry* her husband.

3ly. That the Queen by her own Patents or Writs both during the life and after the deceaſe of the King, uſually conſtituted the Keepers and Receivers of her *Queen-gold* in the Exchequer, whom the Barons were to counſell, adviſe and aſſiſt upon all occaſions for her advantage; who were to cauſe proceſſe to be iſſued to levy this and other her Debts, and to render an annual Account of them in the Exchequer.

4ly. That if the Keeper of the *Queen Mothers* or *Queen Conſorts Gold*, or other Officers, did injuriouſly ſue or vex the Kings ſubjects for *Queen gold*, where none was due by Law, they were reſtrained, prohibited, and the parties diſcharged by the Kings and his Counſils ſpecial Orders and commands to the Barons of the Exchequer.

5ly. That no *Queen-gold* was due to the Queen for any publike Ayds, Fifteenths, or Tenths freely or voluntarily granted to the King out of meer grace and courteſie by the Lords or Commons in Parliament, or Clergy in their Convocation, or by any particular Corporations or Perſons for the ayde and defence of the Holy Land or Realm, nor for any Fines or Compoſitions for the ſame made by the granters and givers thereof.

6ly. That *Queen-gold* was due and payable for Fines to, and voluntary compoſitions made with the King for Diſms, Quindiſms, and Twentieth parts granted to the King by the Pope or Parliament out of meer grace, by ſuch perſons who were not parties to the grant, or who made Compoſitions for them for Counties, Corporations, or other perſons, not for themſelves alone.

7ly. That when new queſtions and doubts aroſe concerning this Duty of *Queen-gold*, they were uſually determined and ſetled for the future by the King and his Counſil, and the Ordinances therein made by them, were ſent to the Barons of the Exchequer, to be there enrolled, obſerved, executed.

8ly. That *Queen-gold* was due and payd to the Queen Conſort in *Ireland*

as

as well as in *England*, where the Queen had a ſpecial Officer and Auditor to receive it.

9ly. That *Queen-gold* was due and levyed from *Jewes*, both for their Fines, Oblations, Treſpaſſes and compoſitions for Forfeitures, as well as from *Chriſtians*; and that the King could not enlarge thoſe *Jewes* who were impriſoned for *Queen-gold*, without ſatisfaction made to the Queen, or by her conſent.

10ly. That *Queen-gold* was then due, paid, levyed for Oblations and Fnes made to the King for treſpaſſes in falſifying', clipping or abuſing his money, and for all other ſorts of Treſpaſſes, abuſes, concealments, offences, committed as well within, or concerning the Kings Foreſts, as without; for adhæring to ſome Nobles againſt the King; for licenſes to appropriate Churches; or to alien or give lands in *mortmain* to any pious, religious, or charitable uſe: for pardons and ſaving the lives of perſons convict, or condemned: For the reſtitution of lands or goods ſeiſed by, or forfeited to the King for any offence, breach of Covenants, conditions, or other lawfull cauſes: for not going with the King beyond the Seas to his Wars, when bound by tenure thereunto: for reſpites or diſcharges from taking the Order of Knighthood, when ſummoned to take it by the Kings Writs: for licenſes for alienation of lands held of the King *in Capite* to other perſons: for the Cuſtody of the lands, bodies, and marriages of Wards: for reliefs, and for Charters to confirm Liberties formerly granted.

Edward 2. In the reign of King *Edward* the 2. theſe Records concerning *Queen-gold* are moſt obſervable; the firſt whereof informs us, what fee the Bailiff of a Liberty claimed by preſcription for every diſtreſſe for *Queen-gold* from the parties diſtrained, which was deemed an abuſe, for which his Liberty was ſeiſed.

In Magno Rot. Scac. Anno 2 E 1. in Cuſtod. Clerici Pipæ, &c. IDem Vic. reddit compotum de Exitibus Libertatis quam *Philippus le Lardin.* aliquando tenuit, *viz.* capiend. de unaquaque diſtr. bend. pro debito Regis et *AURO REGINÆ* in hoc Com. 32 *d.* & qua libertate dictus *Philippus* abuſus fuit, ſicut continetur in rotulo de rebus Regis recuperat. in Itinere *H. de Creſſingham* in Com. *Ebornm.*

In the ſeventh year of King *Edward* the ſecond Queen *Iſabel* his Conſort aſſigned *John Drury* to exact, collect, and receive her *Queen-gold*, by this Patent.

Term. Mich. An. 7 E 2. in Offic. Rem. Regis, in Scac. I*Sabella* Dei Gratiâ Regina *Anglia*, Domina *Hybernia*, & Duciſſa *Aquitaniæ*: Univerſis ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, ſalutem in Domino. Sciatis, quod (5) aſſignavimus dilectum Clericum noſtrum Dominum *Johannem Drury* ad exigend. colligend. et recipiend. nomine noſtro quoſcunque denar. nobis debitos ſeu debendos ratione *AURI NOSTRI* levand. in *Anglia*, quamdiu nobis placuerit. Et ideo omnibus & ſingulis quorum intereſt tenore præſentium fore duximus deſtinand. quod eidem *Johanni* in præmiſſis & præmiſſa contingentibus, prout decet pareant & intendant, quouſque aliud inde duxerimus ordinand. In cujus teſtimonium has Literas noſtras fieri feci-

mus

mus Patentes. Dat. apud *Weſtm.* 11 die *Octobris*, anno regni chariſſimi Domini noſtri Regis *Edwardi* ſeptimo.

In the 10th year of King *Edward* the 2. there happened this memorable caſe between Queen *Margaret*, wife to King *Edward* the 1. and the Mayor, Aldermen, and Citizens of *London* about the duty of *Aurum Reginæ* for a fine of 2000*l.* alleged to be made to the King (but denied by them) in lieu of the twentieth part of all their goods, upon a general Tax in Parliament of the 20th part of all mens goods given to *K. Edward* the 1. her deceaſed husband, which ſhe claimed to be due to her and other Queens, by the Books, Records, and Memorials in the Exchequer; which the King ordered to be levyed and payd without delay, if it ſhould appear to the Barons to be due, by this Writ.

CUM nuper ex parte Majoris, Aldermannorum, & Civium Civitatis *London.* Regi ſuggerentium, ipſos nuper conceſſiſſe Domino *E.* quondam Regi *Angliæ* Patri Regis 2000 *l.* pro Viceſimis omnium bonorum ipſam Communitatem ratione Viceſimæ eidem patri Regis pro Communitate Civium et Burgorum ſuorum *Angliæ*, tunc temporis conceſſ. contingen. Ac Barones ad proſecutionem *Margaretæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* dictos Majorem, Aldermannos et Cives pro 200 *l.* quas eadem Reginæ pro *AURO SUO* in hac parte, ac ſe aſſeruit pertinere reddend. Ac cum iidem Major, Aldermanni & Cives finem per ſummam prædictorum 2000 *l.* pro Viceſima prædicta feciſſent, cum non fecerint, per ſummonitionem dicti Scaccarii graviter diſtringi fecerunt, in ipſorum Majoris, Aldermannorum et Civium diſpendium non modicum et gravamen. Rex mandavit Baronibus, quod demanda quam eiſdem Majori, Aldermannis, & Civibus pro 200 *l.* prædict. per ſummonitionem dicti Scaccarii fecerunt, ſuperſederi facerent, quouſque modo debito diſcuſſum fuiſſet, ſi prædicta Regina in huiuſmodi caſu *AURUM* habere deberet, necne? *Ac etiam ex parte dicta Reginæ Regi dicto oſtenſum fuiſſet*, quod in * Libris, Rotulis, et Memorandis dicti Scaccarii Regis continetur, et uſitatum invenitur, quod hii qui in pecunia numerata progenitoribus Regis ſponte ſe obligant, Reginis quæ pro tempore fuerunt ſimiliter tenebantur, licet expreſſum non fuiſſet, videlicet pro 100 Marcis in una mar. AURI, & pro 200 m. in duobus Marcis AURI, & ſic deinceps pro majori ſumma plus, & pro minori minus. Rex volens, quod negotium illud per Barones diſcutiatur, et ulterius fiat, quod juſtum fuerit in hac parte. Mandat. Baronibus, quod ſcrutatis Libris, Rotulis et Memorandis prædictis, ſi per inſpectionem eorundem & per diſcuſſionem coram eis ſuper præmiſſis faciend. eis conſtare poterit, ita eſſe, tunc prædictos Majorem, Aldermannos & Cives ad prædict. 200 *l.* eidem Reginæ pro *AURO SUO* ſine dilatione reddend. compelli, prout juſtum fuerit fac. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtm.* 22 die *Octobris*, Anno regni noſtri undecimo.

Nota, quod hoc Termino vel antea prædicta Regina obiit : whereupon I finde no entry of the Barons reſolution given therein.

Term. S. Mich. 11 E 2. In Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Aurum debit. Reginæ ſuper omnibus Obligationibus pro pecuniis ſponte fact. Regi.

* Libro Nigro & Rubeo, Hare, p. 8, 9.

After this Queen Mothers deceaſe, the King by his Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, and by Privy Seals iſſued to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer authorized *Thomas* Earl of *Norfolk* Marſhal of *England*, and *Edmund of Woodſtock* his Brothers, and other Executors of this Queen, to receive and recover all Debts due to her, and the arrears of *Queen-gold* (which he granted

ted to them) to be levyed with all ſpeed, in the ſame manner as the Queen her ſelf might have done, and as his own debts were levyed.

Paſch & Mich. 12 E 2. inter Brevia directa Baronibus in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac.

Aurum Reginæ.

Edward par la grace de Dieu, &c. au Treſ. e as Barones de noſtre Eſchequer. Come entre autres choſes que nous avoms grants al Executors de Teſtament *Margaret* Reigne *Dengleterre*, les deniers grantez, que touts maners de Dets que eſtoient duez de la dit reigne, de levant en la meſme manere come nos feſoms lever les noſtres, ſicome plus pleinement eſt contenus en lettres de noſtre grand Seal; et nous entenduz que grand prohiſ. DEL DR e dettes ailloms ſont uncors arters. Mandoms, que meſme le DR, et dettes facer lever a tote le haſte que bous unquez poyzes pur le mieulz execution de dit Teſtament.

King *Edward* in the 18 year of his reign iſſued this Writ to his Barons for the due Collection of his Queen *Iſabels Queen-gold.*

Mich. 18 E. 2. rot. 1. Baronibus pro Iſabella Regina Angliæ in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac.

Edward par la Grace de Dieu, &c. As Treſorer & Barons de noſtre Eſchequer, ſalutz. Nous vous mandoms, que vous foeffrez *Iſabelle* Noyne *Dengleterre* noſtre treſcher Compaigne, preindre et aver DEL DR launtz nul nuſement, et le facez lever a ſon oeps, auſi come ad eſte acuſtumez ceo enarrire. Et ceo ne leſſez. Don ſouz noſtre prive Seal a *Wint.* le 9 jour *D'octobre*, l'an de noſtre regn. 18.

Et memorandum, quod Breve liberatum fuit Camerar. 11 die *Octobris* per præceptum Theſſ. Cuſtodiend. quod quidem Breve *Robertus de Hoton* Clericus dicti Theſ. recepit eodem die quo aliud breve de privato ſigillo directum fuit Theſ. & Camerar. de recipiendo *AURO* prædicto ad opus Regis.

From theſe Records in the reign of King *Edward* the 2. I ſhall obſerve:

1. That the Queen Conſort her ſelf by her Patents conſtituted a ſpecial Clerk in the Exchequer to demand, collect, and receive her *Queen-gold*, as a Legal Debt, Duty belonging to her.

2ly. That it was levyed by the ſame Proceſſe as the Kings Debts were, and that the diſtreſſes taken for it were ſold by Sheriffs and Baylifs of Liberties, who demanded the ſame fees for both.

3ly. That it was due and demanded for a voluntary compoſition or fine made by the Mayor, Aldermen, and Commonalty of *London* with the King for the Twentieth part of their goods granted in Parliament to the King; though not for the Diſms, Quindiſms, and Twentieth part when paid in *ſpecie*, or compounded for by any perſon for himſelf alone.

4ly. That in doubtfull cauſes concerning this Duty of *Queen-gold*, the *Black* or *Red Books*, *Records*, *Memorials* in the *Exchequer* were conſulted and purſued, to deſcide the ſame.

5ly. That the *Queen-Mother* after the King her husbands deceaſe recovered the arrears of *Queen-gold* veſted in her before his death, in the reign of the ſucceeding King, in the ſelf-ſame manner, and by the like proceſſe in the Exchequer, as ſhe ſhould have done in his life-time, but not enjoy any *Aurum Reginæ* for Fines or Oblations to the ſucceeding King.

6ly. That by the death of the *Queen Mother*, the Arrears of *Queen-gold* due unto her meerly by her Royal Prerogative, accrued to the King her Son, not

not to her *Executors*, unleſſe ſpecially granted to them by the King: And that her Executors by the Kings ſpecial grant had the ſelf-ſame proceſs for the recovery thereof and all other Debts due unto her, as the King, or Queen her ſelf enjoyed in her life-time.

7ly. That our Kings gave ſpecial charge to the Treaſurers and Receivers of their Exchequer by their Writs and Mandates from time to time for the levying of this duty of *Queen-gold*, to the uſe of the Queens to whom it was due, without delay or impediment.

The Records concerning *Aurum Reginæ* during the reign of King *Edward* the 3. come next in order to be preſented to your view. *Edward* 3.

I ſhall begin with this Writ of Privy Seal by the King to the Treaſurer and Barons of his Exchequer for the levying of all ſorts of debts due to his Mother Queen [illegible], (wherein *Queen-gold* was included, and particularly ſpecified by name) which *John de Oxenden*, her Receiver General ſhould ſhew to be due unto her, by ſuch proceſſe out of that Court, as ſhould be moſt for her profit.

Edward par la grace de Dieu, &c. As Treſorier et Barons de noſtre Eſchequier ſaluz. Come *Iſabell.* Reyne *Dengleterre* noſtre treſchier Dame et Miere vous eit mandez per ſes (5) lettres, que elle ad eſtabli et aſſigne ſon Clerk *Johan de Oxenden* Recevour des iſſues de ſes terres a faire lever totes les dettes que ſont dues a noſtre dite Dame et Miere, auxibien des iſſues de ſes dites terres, come de [illegible], et a faire retrere reconiſſances faites a noſtre dite Dame et Mere a noſtre dite Eſcheqier quele heur q'il verra q'il ſoit a faire a ſon profit. Vous mandoms qe vous recevez le dit *Johan* a purſuire et parfourmir totes les choſes ſuiſdites ſolonc le purpoet et la tenour des lettres noſtre dite Miere abantdites. Don ſouz noſtre Prive ſeal a *Wynceſtre* le 12. jour de *Marz* l'an de noſtre regne quart. Inter brevia directa Baron. de Term. Paſch. anno 4 E 3. rot 17. Bar. pro Iſabell. Regina Angl. Oxenden.

What lands are liable to be extended for *Queen-gold*, and from what time, this enſuing Record An. 7 E 3. will reſolve us.

Edwardus Dei gratia Rex *Angliæ*. Vicecomiti *Hereford.* ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod de bonis & catallis *Thomæ Chaundos*, ac etiam de (5) terris et tenementis quæ ſua fuerunt anno regni Domini *Edwardi* nuper Regis *Angliæ* decimo nono, ſeu poſtea, in quorumcunque manibus eadem Terræ et Tenementa exiſtant, fieri facias 16 *l.* 8 *d.* quos *Iſabella* Reginæ *Angliæ* matri noſtræ chariſſimæ, de quodam debito 60 ſolidorum de *AURO SUO*, de fine Triginta Librarum, pro (4) licencia acquirend. Manerium de *Lugwardyn* habenda: Et quod denarios illos habeas ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in Octabis S. *Hillarii*, *Johanni de Badley* (5) Cuſtodi prædicti *AURI* ſolvend. Et habeas ibi hoc Breve. Teſte *Hugone de Sera* apud *Weſtm.* 30 die *Novembris*, Anno regni noſtri ſeptimo. Mich 7 E 3. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. & Mr. Hackwils Treatiſe of Queen gold

Per Rot. de Finibus Cancellariæ de Anno 19.

Out of what fines and oblations the arrears of *Queen gold* were then levyed for the *Queen-Mother*, theſe Records in the Exchequer An. 8 *E.* 3. will inform us.

*De *Briano Papworth* 20 Marcas quas (5) debet *Iſabella* Reginæ *Angliæ* nuper Conſorti Regis *Edwardi* ſecundi pro *AURO* ſuo, de (4) fine 20 marcarum pro Cuſtodia terrarum et tenementorum, quæ fuerunt *Willielmi Jeffrez* habenda.

* Brevia Hill. 8 E 3. in Offic. Plac. in Scac. & Mr Hackwils Treatiſe, de Auro Reginæ. Pro cuſtodia terræ habend. & Maritagio hæredum, infra ætatem.

De †*Raunlpho de Camoys* 20 *l.* quas debet *Iſabella* nuper Conſorti Regis *Edwardi* ſecundi pro *AURO SUO* de (4) fine 200 *l.* pro Cuſtodia Terr. et Tenementorum *Margaretæ* unius ſororum & hæredum *Richardi Foliot* habenda. Conſimile Aurum de *Richardo Gray*, (4) pro Cuſtodia et Maritagio *Richardi Baſſet* habenda. Conſimile Aurum de *Iſabella* de *Monte Hermerii* (4) pro Cuſtodia propartis *Johannæ* unius ſororum et hæredis *Richardi Foliot* habenda. Ibidem, de *Willielmo Turret* 20 *l.* quas debet eidem Reginæ de *AURO SUO* de (4) fine 100 *l.* pro Maritagio *Johannis* filii et hæredis *Johannis de Cocking* habenda. Conſimile Aurum de *Johanna de Vienna* pro (4) Maritagio *Annæ, Ciciliæ,* & *Alianoræ* filiarum *Knovill.* habend.

† Memorand. de An. 4 E 3. in Scac. & Brev. 8 E 3. Offic. Plac. Mr. W. Hackwils Treatiſe de Auro Reginæ.

*De Bonis & Catallis *Henrici Fauconbridge* nuper Vicecomitis Com. *Nottingham & Derb.* fieri facias 6 *l.* quas idem *Henricus* in Curia noſtra coram Baronibus de Scaccario noſtro recognovit ſe debere *Iſabellæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, pro tot denariis per ipſum levatis de *Nich. de Meignill* & ſociis ſuis (4) Taxatoribus & Collectoribus diverſarum conceſſionum Domino *Edwardo* nuper Regi *Angliæ* Patri noſtro conceſſarum in dicto Com. *Derby* de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ*, & quas ei ſolviſſe debuiſſent ad, &c.

Pro maritagio hæred. habendis.

* Ibid Brev. Hil. 8 E 3.

De *Willielmo de Ferrariis* 10 *l.* pro Auro Reginæ, de (4) 100 *l.* pro licentia alienandi quædam Tenementa habenda.

Brev Hil. ibid. pro licencia alienandi terras, Ibid. Pro pardonat habenda.

De *Johanne de Trengham* 10 marcas pro Auro Reginæ, de (4) fine 100 marcarum pro pardonatione habenda.

King *Edw.* 3. by the adviſe of his Counſil in the 12 year of his reign upon complaint of Queen *Philip* his Conſort, iſſued this Writ to his Barons concerning the Duty of *Queen-gold*, evidencing the legality and antiquity of this Duty.

Inter Brevia directa Baron. de Term. Paſchæ, anno 12 E 3. Rot. 6. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Baron. Pro Philippa Regina Angliæ.

REX Theſ. & Baron. ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Ex parte *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſortis noſtræ cariſſimæ nobis eſt graviter conquerendo intimatum, quod cum hii qui in pecunia numerata nobis ſe ſponte obligant *AURUM REGINÆ*, *viz.* de Centum marcis una marca Auri, et de ducentis duæ marcæ Auri, et de aliis certis ſummis tam minoribus quam majoribus pro rata poccionis hujuſmodi, prout particulariter concedumtur et promittuntur ſolvere teneantur, ſicut per Certificationem veſtram nobis in Cancellar. noſtra de mandato noſtro inde miſſam plenius apparet: et licet eadem Conſors noſtra ſicut et cæteræ Reginæ *Angliæ*, hujuſmodi Aurum ad Scaccarium noſtrum de finibus et obligacionibus nobis et ipſis Progenitoribus noſtris factis ac aliis ſummis ad commodum impetrancium conceſſis et promiſſis percipere debeat, et aliæ Reginæ prædict. Aurum illud percipere conſueberint totis temporibus retroactis. Quidam tamen præfatam Conſortem noſtram de Auro ſuo prædict. machinantes callidè defraudare, fines & obligationes ex quibus dictum Aurum ſolvi deberet, in naturam & formam aliam pro exoneracione inde habend. convertere moliuntur, & ſuper hoc diverſa brevia in Cancellaria noſtra impetrari & vobis porrigi procurarunt; quo prætextu eadem Conſors noſtra ſuper levacione Auri ſui prædicti de diverſis pecuniarum ſummis nobis

ſic

ſic conceſſis, unde Aurum prædictum ſibi debetur ſæpius impeditur, in ipſius Conſortis noſtræ grave præjudicium ac diſpendium et jacturam, et contra formam Statutorum et conſuetudinum quæ ad Scaccarium prædictum appropriantur et inviolabiliter obſervantur. Super quo nobis eſt ſupplicatum, ut ſibi in præmiſſis ſubveniamus remedio oportuno. Nos nolentes præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ ſuper perceptione Auri ſui prædicti aliqualiter præjudicari; Vobis mandamus, quod ſcrutatis Statutis, Rotulis, et Memorand. dicti Scaccarii præmiſſa tangentia, et eis inſpectis et plenius intellectis, vocatiſque coram vobis quos noveritis convocand. et auditis, tam pro ipſa Conſorte noſtra, quam pro aliis prædictis, rationibus hinc et inde, dictum Aurum de (4) finibus et obligationibus et aliis pecuniarum ſummis de quibus *AURUM REGINÆ* rationabiliter deberi, levari, et illud præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ liberari fac. prout temporibus retroactis fieri conſuevit, et juxta diſcretiones veſtras fore videritis faciend. aliquibus mandatis, ſi quæ vobis in contrarium directa fuerint non obſtantibus. Teſte meipſo apud *Turrim London.* 15 die *Marcii*, anno regni noſtri 12. *Per Conſilium.*

The Barons upon this and a ſecond Writ iſſued to them, after above ſeven Moneths ſearch and deliberation, retorned this Certificate to the King, recorded in the Exchequer.

Inter Com de Term. S. Hil. an. 12 E. 3. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. De Certificatione facta de modo levationis Auri Reginæ.

DOminus Rex mandavit hoc Breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo quod eſt inter Communia de Anno undecimo in hæc verba.

Edwardus *Dei gratiâ Rex* Angliæ, *Dominus* Hiberniæ, *& Dux* Aquitaniæ; *Theſ. & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Volentes quibuſdam certis de cauſis per vos certiorari*, de quibus et quantis pecuniarum ſummis et a quibus in genere debitoribus *AURUM REGINÆ* in dicto Scaccario ſecundum Legem et conſuetudinem ejuſdem exigi et levari debeat, et qualiter et quomodo, necnon de modo et forma levationis ejuſdem: ac de aliis circumſtantiis præmiſſa contingentibus. *Vobis mandamus*, quod ſcrutatis Rotulis et Memorandis Scaccarii prædicti *AURUM* hujuſmodi concernentibus, de eo quod inde inveneritis Nos ſub ſigillo Scaccarii prædicti diſtincte et aperte ſine dilatione reddatis certiores; hoc breve nobis remittentes. *Teſte meipſo apud* Leic. *ſecundo die* Octobris, *Anno regni noſtri decimo.*

Per Conſilium.

Quod quidem Breve remittitur Domino Regi in Cancellaria ſua, unà cum Certificatione inde facta in hæc verba. Scrutatis Rotulis et Memorandis Scaccarii veſtri ſuper modo et forma levationis *AURI REGINÆ* ſecundum tenorem mandati noſtri Regis, quod vobis remittimus præſentibus intercluſum comperimus in quodam * Libro de eodem Scaccario inter quaſdam Leges et Statuta ejuſdem Scaccarii, per quendam † Magiſtrum ad petitionem ſui Diſcipuli in ſcript. redact. & ibidem annotata verba ſubſcripta,

* Libro Nigro & Rubro, † Gervaſ. Tilberienſis.

* See here, p. 8, 9.

* *Ad hæc noverint hii, qui in pecunia numerata Regi ſponte ſe obligant, quod Regina ſimiliter tenentur, licet expreſſum non fuerit. Quamvis vero non ſit expreſſum eſt tamen promiſſo compromiſſum*, ut cum Regi ſcil. Centum Marcas promiſerit Reginæ pariter teneatur pro C. Marcis promiſſis in 1. marc. Auri; pro Ducentis Marcis in 2. marc. Auri, et ſic deinceps. *In his autem perquirend. eadem lege Vic. per omnia utetur qua in Regiis uſus eſt; non tamen ante, ſed poſt.*

Cum ergo de Regiis debitis ſummonitiones fuerint, adeſt Clericus Reginæ *ad hoc conſtitutus, & addit in ſummonitione, &c.* (as here, p. 8, 9.) uſque *cartas impetrato. Secundum quæ quidem verba* Reginæ *Angliæ* quæ pro tempore fuerunt *AURUM SUUM* petierunt et habuerunt temporibus retroactis.

Anno 15 E 3. In the 3d Parliament An. 15 E. 3. the Lords and Commons granting to the King the *ninth Lamb, Fleece, and Sheaf of the ſecond year, towards the maintenance of his wars*; ſpecially enacted, cap. 6. *Item*, That the QUEENS GOLD ſhall not run in demand by reaſon of this grant; (*to wit, by reaſon of any Fine payd to, or compoſition for a ſumme of money made with the King by any perſon, County or Place for their ninth Lamb, Fleece, or Sheaf*, there being no *Queen-gold* due out of any of them in *ſpecie:*) Which proves, that if this clauſe had not been added, *Queen-gold* had been due to and recoverable by the Queen out of voluntary fines and compoſitions in mony for thoſe Ayds in kinde.

Hil. 18 E 3. rot. 3. in Offic. Remem. Regis in Scac. De Denar. receptis de Radulpho de Nevil de Auro Reginæ. IOhannes Eſton Clericus, (5) Receptor *AURI Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* præſens hic in Curia 31 *Januarii* hoc termino cognovit, ſe recepiſſe de *Radulpho de Nevill* 86 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de *AURO* ejuſdem Reginæ ipſam contingente de quodam (4) fine 1700 marc. per ipſum *Radulphum* anno 17. in Cancellaria facto (4) pro cuſtodia duarum partium terzarum et ten. quæ fuerunt *Willielmi de Roos* de *Hamelake*, exceptis ducentis libratis redditus de firmis Civitatis *Ebor.* & *Lincoln.* & ſe de eiſdem 86 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* verſus Dominam Reginam in exonerationem prædicti *Radulphi* Aurum debere.

In the Plea Rolls, *Anno* 25 E. 3. in the Exchequer, before the Barons, I found this Inhibition and Writ concerning *Queen-gold*.

*Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario de craſtino S Hil. an. 25 E 3. in Offic. plac. in Scac. dorſo Surr. Suſſ. ſſ. INhibitum eſt 26. die *Januarii* hoc Anno *Thomæ* de *Hoo* Vic. Com. *Surr.* & *Suſſex*, præſenti in Curia eodem die, ne recedat à Curia quouſque computaverit cum *Philippa* Regina *Angliæ*, de denar. per ipſum levat. (5) de *AURO* et aliis debitis ipſius *REGINÆ*; tam per diverſa Brevia hujus Scaccarii, quam ſummon. ejuſdem, ſatisfecitque ei de omni eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit, ſub periculo quod, &c. Poſtea prædictus *Thomas* receſſit à Curia, licentia ſuper hiis non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ in præmiſſis computato, ſeu ſatisfacto, in contemptum Domini Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. prædict. *Suſſex*, quod attach. prædictum *Thomam*, &c. ita, &c. à die *Paſchæ* in 15 dies, ad reſpondendum Regi de contemptu, et ad computand. et ſatisfaciend. eædem Reginæ in præmiſſis. Poſtea idem *Thomas* præſens in Curia primo die *Octobris* hoc anno, pro contemptu prædicto committitur priſonæ de *Flete*, ibidem moraturus quouſque, &c. Et incontinenti *Thomas de Clough* Atturn. prædictæ Reginæ cognovit coram Baronibus, quod ſatisfactum eſt præfat. Reginæ in præmiſſis. Et idem *Thomas de Hoo* fecit finem cum Rege pro contemptu prædicto pro 6 *s.* 8 *d.* cujus finis, & liberatur à priſona prædicta.

* See Mr. William Hackwils Treatiſe of Queen-gold. In the * Parliament held in the 11th year of K. *Edward* the 3d. a *Fifteenth* and a *Tenth* were granted to the King; after which the Burgeſſes and Inhabitants of *Briſtoll* for as much thereof as belonged to them to pay, procured from the King a further day of payment, *and thereupon entred into a Recognizance to*

the

the King in the ſumme of 220 l. for the payment of the ſame accordingly. Hereupon the Queen by Action commenced againſt them in the Exchequer, demanded of them 22 l. for Queen-gold. To this Action they pleaded, That they ought not in this caſe to be charged with Queen-gold, *becauſe this their Recognizance* was not in nature of a Fine made with the King, nor the money therein conteyned in lieu of a Fine: *To which the Queens Atturney replyed, That this Recognizance was entred into, to the end that the ſaid Bailiffs and Inhabitants might not be taxed by the Collector of the Commons, and that no Miniſter, nor the Bailiff of the King might intermeddle within their Bayliwick with the Collection:* as alſo to obtain a longer day of payment; *All which did redound both to the honour and benefit of the ſaid Burgeſſes;* in which caſe, they ought by the Law of England to pay Queen Gold, & ſo demanded Judgement. Upon this doubtfull caſe (as Mr. *Hackwill* informs me) *the Barons of the Exchequer for the guiding of their judgements herein, cauſed* the Ordinance of *AURUM REGINÆ in the* Red Book *to be enrolled before them, in the Record of the ſaid plea. By which it appearing to them, that the Queen was in right to have her Gold* de ſponte Regi oblatis. *That it might likewiſe appear unto them how* ſponte oblatum *was in this caſe to be underſtood, they cauſed further ſearch to be made in the* Red Book *for the Chapter* De ſponte offerentibus; *as much whereof as might concern their purpoſe, they cauſed likewiſe to be tranſcribed into the ſaid Plea depending before them;* which I have * *already* preſented to your view: So as the beſt and ſureſt way of deſciding this Queſtion then in hand, in the Judgement of the Barons of the Exchequer in thoſe dayes, was to be guided by the ſaid *Ordinance*, de ſponte offerentibus.

* Here, p. 9.

I cannot yet finde this † Plea and Record, nor any expreſs reſolution of the Barons in this caſe, but it ſeems to me by the proviſions in the Statutes of 15 E. 3. Parl. 3. c. 6. & 31 E. 3. ch. 13. (made as I conjecture by occaſion of this long-controverted caſe of *Briſtoll*) againſt the payment of any *Queen-gold*, for or by reaſon of the *Subſidies* and *Quindiſms* then granted by the Commons to the King; and by the Writs iſſued for levying this *Queen-gold*, that the Barons were of opinion, that the Queen ought to recover her *Gold* in this caſe, which ſhe did, as this Record Anno 27 & 28 E. 3. implyes.

† Not extant in An. 25 E 3. as Mr. Hackwill cites it.

MEmorandum, quod cum 24. die *Febr.* hoc Anno, præceptum fuit Vic. Com. *Glouc.* quod de bonis & catallis *Eborardi le Frenſh* Majoris, & aliorum hominum Villæ *Briſtoll*, et ſuburbiorum ejuſdem Villæ; ac etiam de (5) terris et tenementis quæ ſua fuerunt Anno 11. Regis nunc, ſeu poſtea, in quozumcunque manibus, &c. fieri faceret 22 *l.* quas debent *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, de *AURO SUO*, de illis 220 *l.* Regi prædicto Anno undecimo in Cancellar. ſua recogn. Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic ad craſtinum Clauſi *Paſchæ*, prædictæ Reginæ ſolvend.

Glouc. ſſ. Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccar. de craſtino Clauſ. Paſch. Anno 27 E. 7. in Offic. Clerici Plac. in Scac. Philippa Regina.

Idem Vic. videlicet *Johannes de Weſton* return. ad diem prædictum, quod fecit return. Brevis *Waltero Derby*, & *Roberto Cheddre* Ballivis Libertatis Villæ *Briſtoll*, extra quam Libertatem, nulla fuerunt bona ſeu catalla prædictorum *Eborardi* Majoris, & aliorum hominum Villæ prædictæ in Balliva ſua, qui ſibi inde nullum dederunt reſponſum.

Philippa Reginæ *Angliæ* venit coram Baronibus ſexto die *Aprilis* hoc Anno per *Thomam del Clough* Atturn. ſuum, & dicit, quod illud return. factum fuit in favorem dictorum hominum Villæ *Briſtoll* per dictos Ballivos, & per ſic levacio denar. ſuorum prædictorum injuſte retardatur; ad dampnum ipſius Reginæ

næ 10 *l.* Et petit, quod prædicti Ballivi qui præsentes sunt in Curia super returno prædicto examinentur, &c. Et super hoc prædictus *Walterus de Derby* computans hic pro se & prædicto *Roberto Cheddre* socio suo de debit. Regis levand. infra Libertatem prædictam Anno 26. Regis nunc per Barones allocutus, Dicit, quod prædictus Vic. nullum return. Brevis prædicti sibi seu socio suo prædicto fecit, nec ipse nec dictus socius suus aliquod hujusmodi responsum dederunt præfato Vic. Et hoc prætendit verificare, &c. Et prædictus Vic. similiter præsens in Curia, super Compoto suo de eodem Anno 26 inde allocutus, dicit, quod ipse fecit return. Brevis prædicti præfatis *Waltero* & *Roberto* Ballivis dictæ Villæ *Briſtoll* apud dictam Villam *Briſtoll* die Mercur. in Sept. *Paſcha* ultimo præter. Et ipsi Ballivi inde sibi nullum dederunt responsum, prout superius versus eos narravit. Et de hoc ponit se super patriam. Et prædicti Ballivi similiter. Ideo fiat inde Jur. Et præceptum fuit Coron. Com. prædict. quod venire fac. hic in craſtino *Aſcenſionis Domini* 12. &c. quorum sex sint de Villa *Briſtoll*, & alii sex de forinsecis Com. prædicti, quorum quilibet, &c. per quos, &c. qui nec, &c. ad recogn. Et idem dies datus est partibus. Et continuato processu isto usque à die *Paſchæ* in 15 dies Anno 28 Regis nunc, &c. continetur alibi in hoc Rotulo inter placita hujus Termini, & in Rotulo placitorum de dicto Anno 28. videlicet, inter Placita de Termino Sancti *Michaelis*. Quo die tam prædictus *Johannes de Weſton* per Atturn. suum, sicut continetur inter Placita de Termino *Paſchæ* prædict. Anno 28. venerunt; Et præfata Regina similiter venit per Attornatum suum. Et prædictus *Walterus Derby*, benè cognovit pro se & socio suo prædicto, quod prædictus Vic. fecit return. Brevis prædict. sibi & socio suo prædicto, prædicto die Mercurii, & quod ipsi non dederunt eidem Vic. aliquod responsum. Et petit, quod admitti posset ad faciendum finem cum Rege pro contemptu illo, pro dictis Ballivis, &c. Et præfata Regina super hoc petit judicium, &c. Et habita inde deliberatione, &c. Consideratum est, quod præfata Regina recuperet versus *Walterum Derby* et *Robertum Cheddre* dampna sua, quæ taxantur per Baron. ad 100 *s.* Et quod ipsi pro contemptu prædicto capiantur, &c. Et prædictus *Walterus le Hunt* fecit finem cum Rege pro contemptu prædicto pro 10 *s.* cujus finis prætextu cesset executio de capiendo prædictos Ballivos, &c.

Oxon. ff. Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario, de craſtino Claus. Paſch. Anno 27 E. 3.

INhibitum est primo die *Aprilis* hoc Anno *Johanni de Alveton* Vic. *Oxon.* præsenti in Curia eodem die, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quousque computaverit cum *Philippa* Regina *Anglia* de denariis ipsius Reginæ per ipsum Vic. in eodem Com. levat. tam de *AURO SUO* quam de aliis debitis dictam Reginam ibidem concernentibus, satisfecitque ei de omni eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit, sub periculo quod, &c. Postea, videlicet septimo die *Maii* prox. sequen. *Walterus de Campeden* Attorn. præfatæ Reginæ cognovit coram Baronibus, quod prædictus Vic. computavit et satisfecit eidem Reginæ in præmissis. Ideo recedat prædictus Vic. in præmissis quietus.

Eodem modo inhibitum est die & anno supradictis *Waltero Parles* Vic. Com. *Northt.* &c. *Guidoni Seynt-Cler* Vic. Com. *Cant.* &c. *Willielmo de Middleton* Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* &c. *Radulpho* de *Seynt Oswyn* Vic. Com. *Surr.* &c. *Thomæ de la Ryvere* Vic. Com. *Wiltes.* *Johani de Dalton* Vic. *Somerſ.* & *Dorſ.* &c. *Willielmo Aunſel* Vic. *Devon.* &c. tam de Auro & aliis Debitis *Philippæ* Reginæ *Anglia*, &c. All entred at large in the Rolls of this Term. Moreover,

Inhibitum

INhibitum eſt primo die *Aprilis* hoc Anno *Johanni de Coggeſhale* Vic. Com. *Eſſex.* præſenti in Curia eodem die, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quouſque computaverat cum *Philippa* Regina *Angliæ* de denar. per ipſum Vic. levatis ad opus dictæ Reginæ in eodem Com. tam de *AURO* ſuo, quam de aliis debitis dictam Reginam ibidem concernentibus, ſatisfecitque ei de omni eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit ſub periculo quòd, &c. Poſtea, quia idem Vic. receſſit à Curia licentia ſibi ſuper hoc non optenta, neque eidem Reginæ computato in præmiſſis, in contemptu Regis, &c. Præceptum fuit Coron. Com. prædicti quod ipſum Vic. attach. &c. Ita, &c. in Octab. Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium ſuum de contemptu prædicto, et ad computand. et ſatisfac. eidem Reginæ in præmiſſis. Poſtea, videlicet 26 die *Febr.* Anno 29. *Radulphus Wolſey* venit coram Baron. & fecit finem cum Rege pro contemptu prædicto, pro prædicto *Johanne de Coggeſhale*, ſicut continetur in Rotulo Placitorum de Anno 29. inter Placita de Termino *Hillarii*. Et ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ, idem *Johannes de Coggeſhale* habet diem ad computand. in præmiſſis in Craſtino Sanctæ *Trinitatis* dicto Anno 29. Ibidem Eſſex. ff. Philippa Regina, 27 E. 3.

Eodem modo inhibitum eſt die & anno ſupradictis *Jacobo Lapyn* Vic. Com. *Kantiæ*, tam de *AURO*, quam aliis debitis *Philippa REGINÆ Angliæ*, &c. (*ut ſupra*) Poſtea, videlicet 20 die *Junii*, prædictus *Jacobus* præſens in Curia, quia idem Vic. receſſit à Curia licentia ſuper hoc ſibi non optenta, neque eidem Reginæ computato, &c. committitur Priſonæ de *Fleet*, pro contemptu prædicto, &c. Et incontinenti *Thomas del Clough* Atturn. præfatæ Reginæ cognov. quod prædictus *Jacobus* computavit & ſatisfecit præfatæ Reginæ in præmiſſis. Et idem *Jacobus* fecit finem cum Rege pro contemptu prædicto pro dimid. Marc. cujus finis prætextu deliberatur à Priſona prædicta. Ibidem Kanc. ff.

PRæſente in Curia 16 die *Junii* hoc Anno *Jacobo Lapyn* nuper Vic. Com. *Kanc.* ſuper Compotum ſuum de officio Vicecom. illius de Anno 27 Regis nunc; *Philippa* Regina *Angliæ* venit coram Baronibus per *Thomam de Clogh* (5) Atturn. ſuum, et queritur de præfato nuper Vic. de eo videlicet, quod cum ſex Brevia ſigilli hujus Scaccarii conſign. pro præfata Regina apud *Cantuar.* in feſto Sancti *Stephani* Anno 25 Regis nunc, liberata fuerunt præfato Vic. per manus (5) *Johannis Dymmock* Curſoris hujus Scaccarii exequend. per Billam quam oſtendit Curiæ in hæc verba. Ibid. Ter. Trin. Kanc. ff. Placita coram Baron. de Scaccar. de 15 S. Tr. Anno 27 E 3. Philippa Regina Angliæ.

Memorandum, quod *Jacobus Lapyn* Vic. *Kanc.* recepit de *Johanne Dymmock* Curſore Scaccarii Domini Regis apud *Cantuar.* die Mercur. in feſto Sancti *Stephani* Anno 26. ſex Brevia pro *Philippa* Regina *Anglia*, & 14. Brevia pro *Iſabella* Regina *Anglia*, &c. Quæ quidem Brevia fuerunt returnabilia ad idem Scaccarium ad Craſtinum Sancti *Hillar.* tunc prox. ſequen. quorum unum fuit de fieri faciend. de bonis & catallis *Thomæ* Vicar. de *Recolure*, *Iacobi Lapyn*, *Johannis Underwall*, & *Roberti Munde* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debuerunt præfatæ Reginæ de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. pro licenc. eis dand. aſſignare tribus Capellanis in Eccleſia prædicta celebraturis quædam terr. et ten. in *Recolure*.

Et ſecundum Breve de fieri faciendo de bon. & catall. fratris *Thomæ* Præpoſiti Prioratus de *Fowſtan* & *Richardi de Creſſevil* Perſonæ Eccleſiæ de *Rolvyndenn* & *Johannis de Reynford* Perſonæ Eccleſiæ Sancti *Clementis de Heſting* 66 *s.* quos

debuerunt

debuerunt præfatæ Reginæ de AURO SUO (4) de fine 33 *l.* pro Cuſtod. præd. dict. Prioratus habenda.

Et tertium Breve de fieri faciendo, de bonis & catallis *Elie Port* et *Thome* filii ejus, 22 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent dictæ Reginæ de AURO SUO de (4) fine facto pro extorſione.

Et quartum Breve de fieri faciendo de bonis & catallis *Hugo. de Dudeley* 12 *l.* 15 *s.* quos debet præfatæ Reginæ de Auro ſuo de quodam (4) fine 500 Marc. pro Cuſtodia terr. et ten. et maritag. Hæred. de *Grayſtock* habenda.

Et quintum Breve de fieri faciendo de bonis & catallis, terr. & ten. *Wareſii ate Capele* 20 *s.* quos debet præfatæ Reginæ de (4) fine pro tranſgr.

Et ſextum Breve de diſtringendo *Johannem Beanfitæ*, nuper Ballivum præfatæ Reginæ in Com. *Kanc.* ad reddend. eidem Reginæ Compotum de tempore quo fuit Recept. denar. ipſius Reginæ, & Compotum inde nondum reddidit.

Idem nuper Vic. Brevia prædicta nec aliquod eorundem, ad dictum Craſtinum Sancti *Hillarii* nondum returnavit, ſet in favorem partium verſus quas præfata Regina ſequebatur, & in retardationem levationis denar. præfatæ Reginæ Brevia illa penes ſe detinuit, in læſionem Sacramenti ſui, contemptum mandatorum Regis, et ad dampnum præfatæ Reginæ 40 marc. Et hoc offert, &c.

Et prædictus *Jacobus* defendit dampnum & quicquid, &c. et benè cognovit prædictam Billam eſſe factum ſuum, & quod ipſe recepit ſex Brevia ſupradicta in forma prædicta; ſet dicit, quod quidam *Robertus Pelltbien* fuit Subvic. ſuus tunc temporis, et Returnator omnium Brevium eidem nuper Vic. directorum, et habuit in cuſtodia ſua omnia Brevia prædicta, et obiit ante dictum Craſtinum Sancti *Hillarii*, videlicet in vigilia *Epiphanie Domini*, & Brevia prædicta poſt mortem dicti *Roberti* devenerunt ad manus Executorum ſuorum; ita quod idem nuper Vic. Brevia illa habere, nec ipſe ob dictam cauſam dicta Brevia returnare non potuit. Et petit judicium, ſi aliqua injuria in perſona ſua aſſignari poterit, &c.

Et prædicta Regina per dictum Atturnatum ſuum dicit, ex quo prædictus nuper Vic. cognovit prædictum *Robertum* Miniſtrum ſuum fuiſſe, pro quo habet reſpondere, &c. Et etiam, quod ipſe recepit Brevia prædicta, et ea non returnavit prout, &c. Petit judicium inde una cum dampnis, &c. Et quod prædictus nuper Vic. amercietur, eo quod in Billa prædicta non declaratur quæ et cujuſmodi Brevia illa fuerunt, nec quo die fuerunt returnabilia, &c.

Et habita inde deliberatione, &c. Conſideratum eſt, quod præfata Regina recuperet verſus præfatum *Jacobum* dampna ſua, quæ taxantur per Barones ad — 34 *s.* — 4 *d.* & quod dictus *Jacobus* quia non declaravit Billam ſuam prædictam, et etiam pro tranſgr. prædict. ſit in miſericordia. Et afferatur per Barones ad dimid. marc.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scac. de Craſtino Clauſ. Paſch. Anno 27 E 3. Eborum ff.

INhibitum eſt primo die *Aprilis* hoc Anno *Miloni de Stapleton* Vic. Com. *Eborum* præſenti in Curia eodem die per *Johannem de Stoke* Attornatum ſuum, ne recedat à Curia quouſq; computaverit cum *Philippa*(5) Regina *Anglia* de denar. per ipſum Vic. levat. in Com. prædicto ad opus ipſius Reginæ de diverſis debitis ſuis, tam de *AURO SUO*, quam de aliis debitis dictam Reginam ibidem concernentibus, ſatisfecitque ei de omni eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit ſub periculo quod, &c.

Eodem

Eodem modo Inhibitum eſt die & Anno ſupradictis *Johanni Waleys* Vic. Com. *Not.* de Auro et aliis debitis *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, &c. *Johanni de Burton* Vic. Com. *Salop.* *Johanni Muſard* Vic. Com. *Stafford.* *Gilberto Chaſtylon* Vic. Com. *Warr.* *Richardo de Brigges* Vic. Com. *Heref.* *Thomæ Caſey* Vic. Com. *Wygorn.* *Johanni de Weſton.* Vic. Com. *Glouc.* &c. de Auro et aliis debitis *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, &c. de denariis, &c. *ut ſupra.* All entred ſeverally at large, like as that to the Sheriff of *Yorke*. Writs iſſuing this year to moſt Sheriffs of *England* for levying the arrears of *Queen-gold.*

Northt. ſſ. COmputante hic modo ad hunc diem *Johanne de Stratton* Ballivo Libertatis Villæ *Northt.* de debitis Regis levat. & levabilibus infra libertatem prædictam; Inhibitum eſt ei ne recedat a Curia, quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 10 Marc. quas homines Villæ prædictæ debent præfatæ Reginæ de *AURO SUO* de quodam (4) fine 100 Marc. per ipſos homines facto pro diverſis grabaminibus et oppreſſionibus Regi et populo ſuo per ipſos illatis, et ſuper eoſdem homines, coram *Willielmo de Sharefhull* et ſociis ſuis Juſtic. Anno 26 Regis nunc præſentat. ſub periculo quod, &c. Poſtea ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ, idem *Johannes* habet diem ulterius ſub Inhibitione prædicta uſque Craſtinum Clauſi *Paſcha*, ad ſatisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ in præmiſſis. Ad quem diem prædictus *Johannes* venit: Et *Thomas del Clough* Atturn. præfatæ Reginæ cognovit, quod ſatisfactum eſt præfatæ Reginæ de 10 Marc. prædictis: Ideo recedat prædictus *Johannes* in præmiſſis quietus.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario. De Quind. Purif. B. Mariæ, An. 27 E 3. in Offic. Clerici Plac. in Scac.

London ſſ. PRæſente in Curia *Rogero de Clonn* (5) Clerico nuper Theſ. *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, ac Receptore denar. ipſius Reginæ, tam de Viridi Cera et *AURO*, firmis et reddit. quam aliis debitis quibuſcunque ad ipſam Reginam pertinentibus; Inhibitum eſt ei ne recedat à Curia quouſque computaverit cum præfata Regina de tempore quo fuit Theſ. et Receptor. denar. ipſius Reginæ, ut præmittitur, ſatisfecitque ei de omni eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit, ſub periculo quod, &c. Poſtea ex aſſenſu Conſilii ipſius Reginæ datus eſt dies præfato *Rogero* ulterius ad computand. & ſatisfaciend. in præmiſſis, uſque à die Sancti *Michaelis* in 15 dies, ſub inhibitione prædicta. Ad quem diem prædictus *Rogerus* ven. & ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ idem *Rogerus* habet diem ulterius in præmiſſis uſque Octab. Sancti *Hillarii* ſub inhibitione ſupradicta. Ad quem diem prædictus *Rogerus* venit, & habet diem ulterius ex aſſenſu Conſilii ipſius Reginæ in præmiſſis uſque à die *Paſcha* in quindecim dies. Ad quem diem prædictus *Rogerus* venit, & ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ habet diem ulterius in præmiſſis uſque à die Sanctæ *Trinitatis* in 15. dies, ſub Inhibitione prædicta.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scac. de 15 S. Johannis Baptiſtæ, Anno 27 E 3. Philip. Regina. Ibid.

Ebor. ſſ. DOminus Rex mandavit hic Breve ſuum de Magno Sigillo ſuo, quod eſt inter Communia de hoc Anno 28, Termino videlicet Sancti *Michaelis*, in hæc verba.

Edwardus Dei gratiâ Rex *Angliæ*, & *Franciæ*, & Dominus *Hiberniæ*, Theſ. & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum ſexto die *Junii* Anno regni noſtri *Angliæ* viceſimo quarto, per literas noſtras Patentes, commiſerimus dilecto Clerico noſtro *Willielmo de Dalton* cuſtodiam omnium terrarum & ten. cum pertinentiis, in *magn. Houghton*, *Cropbull* & *Bayuho* quæ fuerint *Briani Safray* defunct. qui de Hærede *Laurentii de Haſtings* nuper Com. *Pembr.* defunct.

Mich. 28 E 3. Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario de Quindena S. Martini, Anno 28 E. 3. Ibid. Pro W. de Dalton, de Auro Reginæ. Ibidem.

funct. qui de nobis tenuit in Capite, infra ætatem, & in cuſtodia noſtra exiſtente, tenuit per ſervitium militare, & quæ per mortem prædicti *Briani*, & ratione minoris ætatis Hæredis ejuſdem *Briani* in manu noſtra extiterunt. Habend. à feſto *Paſcha* tunc ultimo præterito, uſque ad legitimam ætatem Hæredis prædicti *Briani*, una cum maritagio ejuſdem Hæredis, abſque diſparagatione; Reddendo nobis in Garderoba noſtra pro cuſtodia prædicta per annum Centum ſolidos, & ſolvendo nobis ibidem pro maritagio prædicto decem libras; Ac ſextodecimo die *Decembris* tunc prox. ſequen. capto homagio *Thoma Safray*, Conſanginei & Hæredis *Alicia* filiæ & hæredis prædicti *Briani*, quæ dum infra ætatem & in cuſtodia noſtra fuit diem ſuum clauſit extremum, de omnibus terris & tenementis quæ per mortem præfati *Briani*, & ratione minoris ætatis ejuſdem *Alicia*, ad manus noſtras devenerunt, ei terras & ten. illa reddiderimus eaque ſibi mandaverimus liberari, ſicut per inſpectionem Rotulorum Cancellariæ noſtræ nobis conſtat. Et quia prædictus *Willielmus* de cuſtodia ſeu maritagio prædict. eo quod præfata *Alicia* filia & Hæres prædicti *Briani* ſtatim ſic obiit, ſe non intromiſit, ſicut dilectus Clericus noſter *Willielmus de Retford*, nuper Cuſtos Garderobæ noſtræ nobis eſt teſtificatus; præfatuſque *Willielmus* dictas literas noſtras Patentes, ſibi de cuſtodia & maritagio prædictis ſic factas, nobis in Cancellaria noſtra reſtituit cancellandas: Vobis nuper mandavimus, quod demandæ quam eidem *Willielmo* pro dictis Centum ſolidis annuis pro cuſtodia prædicta, & dictis decem libris pro maritagio prædicto, ad Opus noſtrum reddend. fieri feciſtis ſuperſedere, & ipſum inde ad Scaccarium prædictum exonerare, & quietum eſſe faceretis, ſicut per inſpectionem Rotulorum dictæ Cancellar. noſtræ nobis conſtat. Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod demandæ quam eidem *Willielmo* (4) pro *AURO Philippæ REGINÆ Angliæ* Conſortis noſtræ occaſione præmiſſa ad opus ipſius Reginæ ſolvendo, fieri faciatis ſuperſederi, et ipſum inde ad idem Scaccarium exonerari, et quietum eſſe faciatis, ex cauſa ſupradicta. Teſte meipſo apud *Weſtm.* 10 die *Octobris*, Anno regni noſtri *Angliæ* viceſimo ſeptimo, regni vero noſtri *Franciæ* quartodecimo.

Et modo ad Quindenam Sancti *Martini*, venit hic prædictus *Willielmus* in propria perſona ſua, & dicit, ipſum grabiter diſtrictum eſſe ad ſectam præfatæ Reginæ per Vic. *Eborum* pro 20 *s.* quos eadem exigit de eodem *Willielmo* de *AURO* ad ipſam ſpectante pro dictis 10 *l.* (4) pro maritagio prædicto, et hoc injuſte, quia dicit, quod ipſe de maritagio prædicto ſe non intromiſit, ſicut ſuperius in Brevi annotetur; quo prætextu Rex mandavit Theſ. & Baronibus Scaccarii, quod de dictis 10 *l.* pro maritagio prædicto erga Regem ipſum exonerarent, et quietum eſſe facerent, et deſicut ipſi maritag. illud non habuit, nec ſe inde intromiſit, et erga Regem exoneratus exiſtit; Ita quod Rex nullum proficuum de maritag. illo percepit, nec habuit; Et per ſic eadem *REGINA AURUM* exigere non poteſt, nec habere debet. Petit idem *Willielmus* exonerari & quietus fieri, juxta tenorem mandati Regis ſupradicti.

Et ſuper hoc quæſitum eſt à *Johanne de Hedyndon* (5) Atturn. præfatæ Reginæ, ſi quid habeat, vel dicere ſciat pro præfata Regina, quare prædictus *Willielmus* de 20 *s.* prædictis erga ipſam Reginam exonerari non debet? Dicit, quod non; ſet quod dictus *Willielmus* inde de jure eſt exonerandus. Ideo Conſideratum eſt, quod prædictus *Willielmus* de 20 *s.* prædictis erga præfatam Reginam exoneretur, & inde recedat quietus, et quod executio verſus eum in hac parte inchoata ceſſet omnino.

Inhibitum

INhibitum eſt 20 die *Novembr.* hoc Anno *Johanni de Reynes* Vic. Com. *Northampt.* præſenti in Curia eodem die, ſuper Compot. ſuum, de officio Vicecom. illius de An. 29 Regis nunc, ne recedat a Curia priuſquam ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 54 *s.* 4 *d.* de precio bonorum et catall. Abbatis de *Burgo* Sancti *Petri* per ipſum Vic. in manum Regis capt. ſicut continetur in returno ipſius Vic. facto in Craſtino Sancti *Hillarii* ultimo præterito pro 40. marc. quas debet præfatæ Reginæ de *AURO SUO* pro quodam (4) fine 300 *l.* pro Cuſtodia temporalium prædictæ Abbatiæ tempore vacationis habend. ſub periculo quod incumbit. Poſtea, *viz.* 30 die *Novembr.* tunc prox. ſequent. idem *Johannes* ſolvit ad Receptam dictæ Reginæ 53 *s.* 4 *d.* prædictos per unam Talliam levatam dicto 30. die *Novembr.* ad dictam Receptam, coninentem ſolucionem inde, quam Talliam *Johannes de Holt* Attornat. præfatæ Reginæ cognovit eſſe veram, & denarios prædictos ſolutos fuiſſe ad dictam Receptam. Placita coram Baronibus in Scac. Term. S. Mich in 15. S. Martini, An. 30 E 3. in Offic. Cletici Plac. Northt. ff. Philippa Regina.

INhibitum eſt 5. die *Maii* hoc Anno *Waltero Parles* Vic. *Northt. &c.* ne recedat ab eadem Curia, quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 20 marc. quas idem Vic. cognovit ſe levaſſe potuiſſe de bonis et catallis, terris & tenementis Prioris & Conventus Abbatiæ de *Burgo* Sancti *Petri*, prætextu brevis Regii ſibi directi de levando de bonis & catallis dicti Prioris & Conventus 28 marc. & dimid. quas debent præfatæ Reginæ de quodam debito de 40. marc. de *AURO* ad ipſam Reginam ſpectante, de quodam fine 400 marc. pro cuſtodia temporal. ejuſdem Abbaciæ nuper vacantis. Poſtea, ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ datus eſt dies præfato *Waltero* ulterius in Craſtino Aſcenſionis Domini, ad ſolvend. 20 marcas prædictas, quem diem ſolutionis prædictus *Walterus* aſſumpſit; Ad quem diem prædictus *Walterus* ſolvit præfatæ Reginæ ad Receptam ſuam 20. mar. prædict. per manus Prioris de *Burgo* Sancti *Petri*, per unam Talliam levat. ad dictam Receptam 4to die *Junii* hoc anno, quam Talliam *Johannes de Holt* Attornat. præfatæ Reginæ cognovit eſſe veram, & dictos 20 marc. ſolutas fuiſſe ad Recept. prædict. Ideo recedat prædictus Vic. de inhibitione prædicta quietus. Ibidem. Adhuc de craſtino Clauſ. Paſch. An. 30 E 3. Northt. ff. Philippa Regina.

INhibitum eſt 28. die *Maii* hoc anno *Gilberto Chaſtelayne* nuper Subvic. *War.* & *Leic.* præſenti in Curia eodem die, ſuper Compotum ſuum de officio Vicecom. illius de anno 28 Regis nunc per *Johannem Sned* Attorn. ſuum, ne recedat ab eadem Curia, quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos Abbas Sancti *Nicholai Andeg.* debet præfatæ Reginæ, (4) de *AURO* ad ipſam Reginam ſpectante, de quodam (4) fine 10 marc. per *Gilbertum de Sohis* Procuratorem dicti Abbatis conceſſis Regi, pro cuſtodia dictæ Abbatiæ præ cæteris habenda, et ad quorum 13 *s.* 4 *d.* valentiam, Idem nuper Subvic. cepit bona et catalla dicti Abbatis in manum Regis, prout liquet per return. ſuum ad craſtinum Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 28 Regis nunc factum, ſub periculo quod, &c. Poſtea ex aſſenſu Conſil. præfatæ Reginæ datus eſt dies eidem *Gilberto* ulterius, ſub inhibitione prædicta, uſque à die Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* in 15 dies, ad ſolvend. præfatæ Reginæ 13 *s.* 4 *d.* prædictos. Ad quem diem dictus *Gilbertus* venit, & habet diem ulterius ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfatæ Reginæ uſque Octab. Sancti *Michaelis*, ad ſolvend. præfatæ Reginæ 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de prædict. Ad quem diem præfata Regina venit, & prædictus Ibid. Warr. & Leic. Philippa Regina. Placita coram Baron. de Scaccario de 15 Paſchæ Anno 30 E 3.

Gilbertus plur. vocatus non venit, neque denar. prædict. ſolvit, **in contemptum Regis**; Ideo attachietur, &c. Et præceptum fuit Vic. quod ipſum attach. *&c.* Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium ſuum de contemptu prædicto. Et continuato proceſſu iſto uſque craſtinum Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 34. &c. ſicut continetur in ligulis brevium. Quo die Vic. return. brev. ſibi directum, & quod prædictus *Gilbertus* mortuus fuit, *&c.* et nulla habuit bona ſeu, *&c.* unde aliqui denar. *&c.* Ideo non fiat ulterius executio de ipſum Attach. *&c.* ſed fiat ——·—— ulterius ad levand. debit. prædict.

An. 30 E. 3.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario de Octab. S. Mich. 30 E 3. Ibid. Glouc. ſſ. Philippa Regina.

INhibitum eſt 14 die *Octobris* hoc Anno *Johanni de Wycomb* præſenti in Curia eodem die, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* de 20 *s.* de *AURO* **ad ipſam** *REGINAM* **pertinente de quodam** (4) **fine per ipſum coram** *Thomam de Bradeſton* **et ſocios ſuos nuper Juſtic. Regis in Com.** *Glouc.* **ad diverſas oppreſſiones, extorſ. dampn. et conſpir. audiend. et terminand. aſſign. nuper fact.** ſub periculo quod &c. Poſtea, ſcilicet 16 die *Octobris* prox. ſequen. prædictus *Johannes* venit coram Baronibus, & dicit, ſe ſolviſſe præfatæ Reginæ 20 *s.* præfatos per unam Talliam levat. ad Recept. prædict. 16 die; quam quidem Tall. *Johannes de Holt* Atturn. præfatæ Reginæ cognovit eſſe veram, præfatumque *Johannem de Wycomb* ſolviſſe ad Recept. præfatæ Reginæ 20 *s.* ſupradict.

An. 31 E. 3.

In the firſt Parliament An. 31 E. 3. ch. 13. The King granted a general Pardon to the Commons; Whereupon the ſaid Commons *granted to our Soveraign Lord the King a* **Quinzyme** *yearly to be levyed, and gathered in the manner as the laſt* **Quinzyme** *granted to the King was levyed, and to be payd at the Feaſts of Saint* Myghell *and* Eaſter *next coming by even portions.* After which it immediately followes in the Act; **And our ſaid Soberaign Lord the King hath granted to the ſaid Commons, that for the ſaid Quinzyme ſo granted, NO GOLD ſhall be demanded nor levyed to the uſe of the Queen, but that the ſaid Commons ſhall be thereof wholly diſcharged.** Which likewiſe proves, that it was uſually demanded and levyed before that time out of Fines and Compoſitions for Quinziſmes and Diſms, elſe this ſpecial grant of the King had been ſuperfluous.

An. 34 E. 3.

In Octab. S. Mich. An. 34 E 3. In Cuſtodia Remem. Regis. Bed. & Bucks.

MEmorandum, quod cum præceptum fuit Vic. *Bed.* & *Bucks*, quod de bonis & catallis *Willielmi Troyſor*, necnon de (5) terr. & ten. quæ ſua fuerunt An. 32 Regis nunc, ſeu poſtea in quorumcunque manibus, *&c.* fieri fac. 8 *l.* quas idem *Willielmus* debet *Philippæ* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO* ipſam contingente, de quodam (4) fine 8 *l.* per ipſum *Willielmum* facto, pro cuſtod. duarum partium terr. et ten. quæ ſunt de parte *Margaretæ* unius filiarum et hæredum *Willielmi Dabernoun* qui de Rege tenuit in capite, & quæ per mortem prædicti *Willielmi*, & ratione minoris ætatis prædictæ *Margaretæ* in manu Regis exiſtant; Habend. unà cum maritagio ejuſdem *Margaretæ*; ita quod dict. 8 *l.* haberet hic inde ad hunc diem prædict. Reginæ ſolvend. Et idem Vic. *viz. Johannes de Hampden* return. quod prædict. *Willielmus* nichil habuit in balliva ſua unde denar. aliquo modo levaſſe potuit. Præfata Regina venit coram Baronibus hujus Scacc. prox. die *Octobr.* hoc anno per *Johannem Holt* Attornatum ſuum; et dicit, quod prædict. *Willielmus* eſt præſens

ſens in Curia, et petit, quod inde examinetur et ſatisfaciet eidem Reginæ inde antequam, &c. Et ſuper hoc idem *Willielmus* inde allocutus benè cognov. quod ipſe tenetur præfatæ Reginæ in denariis prædictis; ad quod ſolvend. habuit diem in Craſtino Cl. *Paſchæ* ex aſſenſu Conſilii ipſius Reginæ, ſub inhibitione prædicta, quam diem ſolutionis admiſit ſub periculo quod, &c. Ad quam diem prædictus *Willielmus* venit, & ex aſſenſu Conſilii præfat. Reginæ habet diem ulterius in Octab. Sanctæ *Trinitatis* ad ſolvend. denar. prædict. Ad quam diem prædict. *Willielmus* venit, & habet diem ulteriorem ad denar. illos ſolvend. à die Sancti *Michaelis* in 15 dies. Ad quam diem prædict. *Willielmus* venit, & habet diem ulter. ex aſſenſu Conſilii ipſius Reginæ ad denar. illos ſolvend. à die Sancti *Hillarii* in 15 dies. Ad quam diem prædict. *Willielmus* venit, et ſolvit præfatæ Reginæ 8 *l.* prædict. prout *Johannes de Holt* Attornatus præfatæ Reginæ coram Baronibus recogn. Ideo recedat quietus.

Anno 34 E. 3 theſe Writs iſſued to one County to levy *Queen-gold.*

Ebor. ſſ. MEmorand. Quod cum *Thomas de Muſgrave* Vic. *Ebor.* per diverſa Brevia ad hunc craſtinum returnar. levaſſet ad opus *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de diverſis debitis ſuis, videlicet, de bonis et catallis *Thomæ Bertram* (5) et pleg. ſuorum 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de quodam debito 10. marc. ad ipſam Reginam ſpectante de *AURO SUO*, de quodam (4) fine 100. marc. per ipſum facto pro diverſis tranſgreſſionibus Parcis *Johannis de Warenna* Comitis *Surr.* Et 12 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de bonis & catallis *Henr. Percy* Militis de conſimili AURO, de quodam fine 100 marc. pro (4) licentia concedend. *Henrico Percy* filio ſuo et *Margar.* filiæ *Radulphi de Nevil* certa maneria in Com. *Northumbr.* et *Eborum.* Et 6 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de *Radulpho Nevill* de conſimili AURO de quodam (4) fine 100 marc. pro licenc. quod *Margar.* filia ejus ſe maritare poſſet cuicunque voluerit, &c. Et 20 *s.* de *Richardo de Whateby* Pannar. *Eborum* de conſimili AURO de quodam (4) fine 10 *l.* pro pardon. factur. pannorum Reg. habend. Et 20 *s.* de *Adam de Sothinghale* de conſimili AURO de quodam (4) fine 10 *l.* facto pro quibuſdam tranſgreſſionibus. Et 40 *s.* de *Johanne Charles* Perſona Eccleſiæ de *Langham* de conſimili AURO, de quodam (4) fine 20 *l.* quod ibit armatus in terrorem populi, et contra pacem. Et 16 *s.* 8 *d.* de *Roberto* filio *Johannis* de conſimili AURO de quodam debit. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de conſimili AURO de quodam (4) fine 20 marc. pro licenc. quod *Willielmus Kay* et alii, dare poſſent 10 *l.* redd. in *Wakefield* ad manum mortuam. Et 24 *s.* de *Rogero de Henningham* Clive *Eborum* de conſimili AURO, de quodam (4) fine 12 *l.* pro Carta de licenc. habend. Et 24 *s.* de *Marmaduco le Conestable* de conſimili AURO de quodam (4) fine 12 *l.* pro Carta de licenc. habend. Idem Vic. venit coram Baron. & dicit, ſe ſolviſſe denar. prædictos præfatæ Reginæ ad receptam per 9. Call. lebat ad dictam recept. primo die *Octobris* hoc Anno, quas oſtend. Curiæ, et quas *Johannes Holte* Attorn. ipſius Reginæ cognob. eſſe veras, et denar. in eiſdem content. ſolut. fuiſſe ad recept. prædictam.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario, de craſtino Sancti Mich. 34 E. 3 rot. 3. dorſ. in Offic. Clerici Pipæ. Pro Thomæ de Muſgrave verſus Philippam Reginam.

That *Queen-gold* was due to the Queen of *England* for voluntary Oblations and Fines in *Ireland* as well as *England*, is evident by this memorable Record in the *Tower*, An. 34 E. 3.

REX

Clauſ. 34 E 3. pars 1. m. 17. in Turri London. De auro Reginæ in terra Hibern. levando.

REX Juſtic. Cancellar. & Theſ. ſuis *Hiberniæ* ſalutem. Ex parte *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſortis noſtræ cariſſimæ, nobis eſt graviter conquerendo monſtratum, quod licet ipſa habeat et percipiat, ac habere et percipere debeat, ipſaque et omnes prædeceſſores ſuæ Reginæ *Angliæ* habere et percipere conſueverint a tempore quo non extat memoria pro *AURO REGINÆ* (1) unam marcam de ſingulis decem marcis (2) omnium finium nobis in Curiis noſtris, tam in *Angliæ* quam in *Hiberniæ* factorum: *Robertus* tamen de *Holiwod* id quod ad ipſum *Robertum* prædictæ Conſorti noſtræ pro *AURO REGINÆ* de quodam (4) fine nobis in Curia noſtra in dicta terra *Hiberniæ* facto pertinet ſolvendum, eidem Reginæ omnino ſolvere contradicit; aſſerens, hujuſmodi Aurum eidem Conſorti noſtræ de jure in dicta terra *Hibernia* non deberi, et ſic idem *Robertus* ipſam Conſortem noſtram de *AURO SUO* in eadem terra *Hiberniæ* ſubtilitatibus et coloribus exquiſitis machinatur defraudare; unde nobis eſt ſupplicatum, ut ſuper hoc remedium oportunum apponi faciamus. Nos advertentes quod ſi idem *Robertus* ad propoſitum ſuum in hoc caſu attingere poſſet, hoc non ſolum in dictæ Conſortis noſtræ dampnum, verumetiam *in noſtram exhæredationem cederet manifeſte, ac volentes eo prætextu hujuſmodi dampno, præjudicio, et exhæredacioni præcabere, Vobis mandamus firmiter injungentes, quod omnes ſummas quæ prædictæ Conſorti noſtræ de omnibus finibus, tam per prædictum *Robertum* quam per alios in quibuſcumque Curiis noſtris *Hibern.* nobis factis eidem Conſorti noſtræ pro *AURO REGINÆ* debentur, ſine dilatione levari, et prædictæ Conſorti noſtræ ſolvi et liberari faciatis, prout ante hæc tempora fieri conſuevit; Ita quod nobis exhæredacio vel prædictæ Conſorti noſtræ dampnum nullatenus generetur in hac parte. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* 28. die *Julii*.

*Nota.

An. 35 E 3.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scacario. De Termino Paſchæ 35 E 3. rot. 56. in Offic. Cleric. Plac. in Scac.

Northumb. ſſ. MEmorandum, quod cum præceptum fuit Vic. *Northumbr.* per Breve hujus Scaccarii, quod de bonis & catallis *Thomæ de Dalton*, necnon de (5) terris et tenementis quæ ſua fuerunt Anno 33. Regis nunc ſeu poſtea in quorumcunque manibus, &c. fieri fac. 46 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet *Philippa* Reginæ *Angliæ* de quodam debito 53 *s.* 4 *d.* de *AURO* ipſam contingente de quodam (4) fine 40 marc. pro quibuſdam terris in *Wethangs* et *Saldwell* ſibi per Regem conceſſ. Ita quod dictos 46 *s.* 8 *d.* haberet hic ad hunc diem præfatæ Reginæ ſolvend. Idemque Vic. videlicet *Johannes Heroun* return. quod cepit bona & catalla prædictæ *Thomæ* ad valenc. prædictorum, 46 *s.* 8 *d.* quæ penes ipſum remanent invendita, &c.

The ſame year the Queen demanding 80 *l.* *Queen-gold*, inſtead of 40 *l.* for one and the ſame fine of 400 *l.* becauſe extant in the Extracts returned by the Juſtices Itinerant, and in the Rolls of the Chancery; upon complaint thereof to the King he iſſued this Writ of *Superſedeas* to the Treaſurer and Barons of the Exchequer in their behalf.

Inter Breviadirect. Baronibus de Scaccario de Term. S. Mich. Anno 35 E 3. Rot. 12. in Offic. Remem. Regis in Scacc.

REX Theſaurar. & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario ſalutem. Cum nuper *Johannes Loveday* qui de quibuſdam feloniis, oppreſſionibus, extorſionibus & tranſgreſſionibus per ipſum in Com. *Berks.* perpetratis coram *Willielmo de Notton* & ſociis ſuis nuper Juſtic. noſtris ad diverſas felonias, tranſgreſſiones,

nes, oppreſſiones, extorſiones, conſpirationes & exceſſus in eodem Com. *Berks* audiend. & terminand. aſſign. indictatus, (4) finem nobiſcum pro pardonatione noſtra a nobis in hac parte habend. per quadringentas Marcas feciſſet. & nos poſtmodum duodecimo die *Decembris* prox. præterit. pro ſecuritate de fine prædicto nobis ſolvendo habend. per breve noſtrum mandaverimus *Willielmo de Haywood* Vic. noſtro *Suthſ.* quod ſi *Hugo de Berewyke* Miles, *Thomas de Barantyn*, *Thomas Dyley*, *Johannes Loveday de Mugewell*, *Johannes Chance* de Com. *Oxon.* *Johannes Clet*, & *Willielmus Notton* de Com. *Berks.* manucapere vellent; videlicet, quilibet eorum in ſolidum pro præfato *Johanne Loveday*, quem in dicto brevi noſtro *Johannem Loveday* de *Elvedon* nominavimus, de ſolvendo nobis ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri dictas quadringentas Marcas, videlicet Centum marcas in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* tunc prox. futur. Centum marcas in feſto *Paſcha* tunc prox. ſequen. Centum marcas in feſto Sancti *Michaelis* tunc prox. ſequen. & Centum marcas in feſto Sancti *Hillarii* tunc prox. ſequen. tunc manucaptionem illam reciperet; & in caſu quo aliquis dictorum manuceperet ob infirmitatem vel aliam cauſam rationabilem coram ipſo Vic. ad intrand. in manucaptionem prædictam venire non poſſet, & loco ſui alius ita ſufficiens in hujuſmodi manucaptionem intrare vellet, tunc ipſum ad hoc admitteret, & capta manucaptione illa nos inde in Cancellaria noſtra certificavit, quod *Johannes Bardolf* Miles, *Johannes Loveday de Mugewell* de Com. *Oxon.* *Thomas Huſtarl*, *Johannes Clet*, *Willielmus Notton*, *Johannes Auſty*, *Nicholaus atte Crouch*, *Petrus Cuttingden*, *Johannes de Budene* & *Rogerus Lovekyn* de Com. *Berk.* & quilibet eorum inſolidum manuceperunt coram ipſo Vic. pro præfato *Johanne Loveday* de *Elvedon* de fine prædict. nobis ad dictos terminos in forma prædicta ſolvendo; quos quidem *Johannes Bardolfe*, *Thomam Huſtarl*, *Johannem Auſty*, *Nicholaum*, *Petrum*, *Johannem de Budene*. & *Rogerum* in dicto Brevi non nominatis idem Vic. loco prædictorum *Hugonis de Berewyke*, *Thoma Barantyn*, *Thoma Doyly* & *Johannis Chance* in eodem Brevi nominatorum in manucaptionem illam virtute mandati noſtri prædicti admiſit, ſicut per certificationem ipſius Vic. ac tertiam partem cujuſdam Indentur. inter ipſum Vic, & dictos manucaptores confect. nobis in Cancellaria noſtra per dictum Vic. miſſas, & in Rotulis dictæ Cancellar. irrotulatur; quorum quidem brevis certificationis & Indenturæ tenorem vobis ad dictum Scaccarium in extractis cujuſdam Cancellar. miſimus, plenè liquet; Ac jam ex gravi querela prædicti *Johannis Loveday* de *Elveden* acceperimus, quod licet ipſe niſi unum finem tantum per quadringentas Marcas pro (4) pardonatione noſtra prædicta habenda nobiſcum feciſſet, & nobis de Treſcentis marcis inde pro terminis prædictis, juxta formam manucaptionis prædictæ ſatisfecerit; vos nichilominus pro eo quod in extractis prædicti *Willielmi de Notton* vobis miſſis inſeritur, quod *Johannes Loveday* finem fecit nobiſcum per quadringentas marcas pro pardonatione prædicta, & in dictis extractis Cancellariæ noſtræ inſeritur, quod *Johannes Loveday* de *Elveden* finem fecit nobiſcum per quadringentas marcas pro pardonatione prædicta, & pro eo quod quædam variatio nominum & cognominum manucaptorum prædictorum in extractis Cancellariæ noſtræ & extractis prædicti *Willielmi de Notton* habet, prætendentes ipſum *Johannem Loveday* qui finem fecit coram prædicto *Willielmo de Notton*, non eſſe eandem perſonam quam in dicto Brevi *Johannem Loveday* de *Elvedon* nominavimus, ſed diverſas perſonas, et ſic duos fines utrumque, videlicet de quadringentis marcis nobiſcum factos fuiſſe octingentas marcas de præfato *Johanne de Loveday*

de

de *Elvedon*, videlicet quadringentas marcas de fine facto coram præfato *Willimo de Notton* ſub nomine *Johannis Loveday*; & alias, Quadringentas marcas de fine facto in Cancellaria noſtra ſub nomine *Johannis de Loveday* de *Elvedon*, necnon *AURUM REGINÆ* juxta ratum octingentarum marcarum levari demandaſtis, & ipſum ea occaſione graviter diſtringi, & multipliciter inquietari faciatis, in ipſius *Johannis Loveday* de *Elvedon* grave dampnum & depauperacionem manifeſtam, ſuper quo nobis ſupplicavit ſibi per nos de remedio provideri. Et quia plenè nobis conſtat, quod prædictus *Johannes Loveday* qui coram præfato *Willielmo de Notton* ſic indictatus fuit eſt eadem perſona quæ in dicto Brevi noſtro *Johannes Loveday* de *Elveden* nominatur, & quod ipſe niſi unicum finem per quadringentas marcas pro pardonacione noſtra prædicta fecit: Nolentes ipſum *Johannem Loveday* indebitè onerari; Vobis mandamus, quod ſatisfacto nobis de quadringentis marcis tam pro fine prædicto, ac *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſorti noſtræ chariſſimæ de *AURO REGINÆ* ad ipſam de eiſdem quadringentis marcis pertinente, demandæ quam eidem *Johanni Loveday* pro aliquibus pecuniarum ſummis ad opus noſtrum, ſeu prædictæ Conſortis noſtræ de aliquo alio fine quadringentarum marcarum per ipſum ex cauſis præmiſſis nobiſcum facto ſolvend. fieri faciatis ſuperſederi, & tam ipſum *Johannem Loveday* quam manucaptores ſuos prædictos inde ad dictum Scaccarium prout juſtum fuerit exonerari, et quietos eſſe fac. variacione cognominis prædict. *Johannis Loveday* ac nominum & cognominum manucaptorum ſuorum prædictorum in extractis dictæ Cancellar. noſtræ & extractis prædicti *Willielmi de Notton*, ſeu eo quod prædictus finis quadringentarum marcarum tam in extractis dictæ Cancellariæ, quam extractis ipſius *Willielmi de Notton* ad dictum Scaccarium miſſus fuit non obſtantibus. Proviſo ſemper, quod nobis de dictis quadringentis marcis pro uno fine, tam ac præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ de *AURO REGINÆ* ad ipſam de unico fine quadringentarum marcarum reſpondeatur, prout decet. Teſte meipſo apud *Weſtm.* 18 die *Octobris*, Anno regni noſtri *Angliæ* triceſimo quarto, regni vero *Franciæ* viceſimo quarto. Hoc Breve allocatur in magno Rotulo de Anno 35. in *Berks*.

Theſe two *Records* Anno 35 E. 3. I have examined and tranſcribed out of the Rolls themſelves in the Exchequer; Beſides which I finde in ſome Notes concerning *Aurum Reginæ*, collected by Mr. *Hall* (an antient deceaſed *Attorney* in the *Exchequer*, communicated to me by his Son who ſucceeds him, and hath given me his beſt aſſiſtance in ſearching, examining and tranſcribing the *Records* in the *Kings Remembrancers Office* which concern this duty) that *John de Eſtre* Receiver General of Queen *Philips Queen-gold* and other Debts, rendred an Account thereof amongſt other things this year; the original Record whereof I cannot yet meet with in my ſearch, and therefore ſhall preſent you only with Mr. *Halls Breviate* of it.

In Compoto Johannis de Eſton *Recept. General* Philippæ *Reginæ à decimo die* Julii *Anno* 34. *uſque quartum* Novembr. *An.* 35 *Regis* E. 3. *ſub titulo* *AURUM REGINÆ.*

Sundry ſums of money in ſeveral Shires of that nature accounted for, which had been levyed to the uſe of the Queen by ſeveral Sheriffs of ſeveral Shires there mentioned; viz. *London*, *Surr.* *Suſſex*, *Cant.* *Glouc.* *Hereff.* *Warr.* *Ebor.* *Devon.*

Devon. Bedf. Hunt. Wigorn. Rutl. Leis. Sonthr. Kanc. Norff. Salop, Lincoln. Nott. And amongſt others, *Rutl.* De *Willielmo de Overton* Vic. per ipſum Recept. de *Rolando Davyes* de AURO REGINÆ de (4) fine 20 *l.* fact. in Cancellar. An. 33 E 3. pro Cuſtod. terr. et ten. quæ fuerunt *Thomæ de Baſings* uſque ad ætat. hæred. ejuſdem *Thomæ*, 40 *s.* *Rotel.*

Not. De *Iohanne de Dryby* de AURO REGINÆ de (4) fine 100 *l.* pro maritag. *Eliz.* filiæ et hæred. *Thomæ de Hertz*, fact. in Cancellar. Anno 33 *Edw.* 3. 10 *l.* *Not.*

Salop. Robert Corbet de *Morton* Vic. per ipſum Ret. de Ball. & aliis hominibus Villæ *Salop* de AURO REGINÆ de ill. 40 marc. (4) pro exonerac. Hobelar. et Sagittar. *Anno* 9 *E* 3. habend. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* With divers others of ſeveral natures therein contained. *Salop.*

An. 38 E. 3.

RIchardus *Bradſhaw* de *Hyndley* Executor Teſtamenti *Willielmi Bradſhaw*, & *Nicholaus Atherton* & *Agnes* uxor ejus Coexecutrix de Teſtamento prædicti *Willielmi*, & (5) tenentes terrarum & tenementorum quæ fuerunt prædicti *Willielmi*, 5 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* verſus ipſos recuperatur de parte decem Marcarum, quas prædictus *Willielmus* debuit *Iſabellæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 100 marcarum pro Tranſgreſſionibus, per ipſum Regi factis, ſicut continetur in memorandis ex parte rememoratoris Regis de Anno 37. Regis hujus, *viz.* in Term. de *Trin.* & in Term. S. *Michaelis*, in magno Rotulo de Anno 38 E 3. *Lancaſtr.* poſt nova oblata. Conſimile de *Johanne Johnſon*, & de *Rogero Bolton*, 6 *s.* 8 *d.* & *Johanna de Lawes*, 13 *s.* 4 *d.* pro Conſim. Auro Ibidem. In compoto Vic. Lanc. de An. 38 E 3. in mag. Rot. in Offic. Pipæ in Scac.

An. 43 E. 3.

PRior Eccleſiæ beatæ *Mariæ Wygorn*, dat. viginti libras ſolutas in Hanaperio pro (4) licentia adquirendi ſex Meſſuagia, duas carucatas & tres virgatas terræ, & triginta tres ſolidos & octo denarios redditus cum pertinentiis in *Wigorn.* habend. ad manum moztuam. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtm.* 5 to die *Junii*. Tr. 43 E 3 rot. 8. in Scac. Mr. William Hackwils Treatiſe of Queen-gold. inter Originalia. Wygorn.

Præcept. eſt Vic. *Wig.* Quod de bonis & catallis Prioris & Conventus Eccleſiæ beatæ *Mariæ Wigorn.* in Balliva ſua fieri faceret 40 *s.* quas debuit *Philippa* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſozti Regis cariſſimæ defunctæ de AURO SUO, de quodam (4) fine 20 *l.* pro licentia adquirendi ſex Meſſuagia, duas carucatas, et tres birgatas terræ, et 36 *s.* 8 *d.* redditus, cum pertinentiis in *Wigorn.* habendis in manum moztuam: qui quidem denarii (5) occaſione moztis ipſius nuper Reginæ ad manus Regis devoluti ſunt. Ita quod denarios illos habeat ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in craſtino Sancti *Martini* Regi ibidem ſolvendos. Teſte *Thoma Lodelowe* apud *Weſtm.* 12 die *Julii*, &c. Per Originale de Anno 43 Regis nunc.

Anno 45 E. 3. the King iſſued ſundry Writs to divers Sheriffs to levy ſeveral arrears of *Queen-gold* due to Queen *Philip* deceaſed, devolved to himſelf as King by her death, ſome of which he pardoned out of ſpecial grace. Inter Com. de Term. Mich. an. 45 E. 3. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac.

DOminus Rex mandavit hic Breve ſuum de Privato Sigillo quod eſt inter Communia hoc Termino in hæc verba. De Priore Eccleſiæ Chriſti Cant. & aliis exonerand. de Auro Reginæ.

Edward *par la Grace de Dieu Roy* Dengleterre, & Fraunce, & *Seigneur* Dirland, *As Treſorer & Barons de noſtre Exchequer ſalutz. Come de* noſtre Grace eſpecial coms pardonez *au Prioure de* Chriſtchurch *de* Canterbirs, Johan Wal-

leyes, Tho. *de* Walton, & Wauter Dautre *Persona de Leglise de* Retherfield, Simon de Burgh, & William Topclyff *nadgairs Gardeins de les Temporaltes Lerchevesqe de* Canterbirs *quant elle estoit darreinment void, & les ditz Temporaltees en nostre maine, par celle cause les sessante Livers courante en demande en nostre Exchequer* de L'OR nostre Compaigne Philipp *nadgairs* Roigne Dengleterre, (*qe Dieu assoill*) *sur les ditz Gardeins* d'un (4) fine de noef Centz Marcs, quele ils fierent ovesque nous pur la Gard des ditz Temporalties au temps del voidance avantdit. *Vous mandoms, qe sibien les ditz Priour*, Johan & Thomas, Wauter, Simon & William *nadgairs Gardeins des ditz Temporalties, come le Venerable Piere en Dieu* William *ia Ercevesqe illoeqes faces outrement discharger*, sibien envers nous come envers nostre dit Compaigne, de les sessante Livres suisditz, et entre quitez a nostre Exchequer. *Donn sous nostre Prive Seal à* Westm. *le* 24 *jour de* Novembre, *l'an de nostre reigne* Dengleterre *Quarante quarte, & de* France *Trente primer.*

Prætextu cujus Brevis, scrutati sunt Rotuli super exoneratione prædictarum sexaginta Librarum de quibus in Brevi fit mentio, & compertum est in Originali de Anno 43 Regis nunc, Rot. 8. quod Dominus Rex 23 die *Julii* eodem Anno 43. pro Nongintis Marcis, quas Prior Ecclesiæ Christi *Cantuariensis Johannes Walleys* & *Thomas de Walton*, *Walterus Dautry* Persona Ecclesiæ de *Retherfield*, *Simon. de Burgh*, & *Willielmus Topclyffe*, eidem Domino Regi solverent, pardonavit & remisit eis omnimoda Compota quibus eidem D. Regi tenebantur de Exitibus Temporalium Archiepiscopatus *Cantuariensis* nuper vacantis, seu de aliis proficuis ejusdem Archiepiscopatus pro tota ultima vacatione Archiepiscopatus illius: quo prætextu prædicti Prior *Johannes* & *Thomas*, *Walterus*, *Simon* & *Willielmus*, qui se sponte Regi in prædictis 900 marcis *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ jam defunctæ, adhunc viventi in 60 *l.* tenebantur de AURO SUO; videlicet, de quibuslibet decem Marcis in una Uncia Auri, videlicet in una Marca, licet expressum non fuerit, juxta formam Statuti inde habiti et annotati in * *Rubro Libro* de Scaccario, *fol.* 46. sub titulo *DE AURO REGINÆ*; Et quæ quidem 60 *l.* ad manus Domini (5) Regis occasione mortis ejusdem Reginæ sunt devolutæ. Per quod præceptum fuit Vicecom. *Kant.* quod de Terris & Catallis prædictorum Prioris, *Johannis* & *Thomæ*, *Walteri*, *Simonis* & *Willielmi* fieri facerent supradictas sexaginta Libras: Ita quod eas haberet in Crastino Animarum Regi solvendas, sicut continetur in Ligula Brevium de hoc Termino in Canc. Prætextu cujus Brevis consideratum est, quod non fiat ulterius executio versus præfatos Priorem, *Johannem* & *Thomam*, *Walterum*, *Simonem*, & *VVillielmum* pro sexaginta Libris supradictis.

* See here, p. 8, 9.

Inter Com de Term. S. Hill. 45 E 3. ex parte Rem. Regis. De onerando Priorem de Penteney de Auro Reginæ.

Norff. *Suff.* PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* per Breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 12 die *Novembr.* Anno 44 Regis nunc, quod de bonis et catallis Prioris de *Penteneye* in balliba sua fieret 66 *s.* 8 *d.* quos idem Prior debet *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 50 marc. pro licencia adquirendi Manerium de *Northtodenham*, et advocationem medietatis Ecclesiæ ejusdem *Hilleshend.* ad manum mortuam. Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic in Crastino Sancti *Hillarii* hoc Termino Regi solvend. sicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de Termino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc anno 45 in *Norff.* & *Suff.* Et ad diem illam prædictus Vic. non return.

breve

breve, ſet prædictus Prior venit & cognovit, quod ipſe debet Regi 66 *s.* 8 *d.* Et quia præfat. Regina moꝛtua eſt, pꝛout ſuperius continetur; Et denar. pꝛædict. ad (5) Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent; Ideo idem Pꝛioꝛ oneretur berſus Regem de pꝛædictis 66 *s.* 8 *d.* pꝛæteꝛtu cogn. pꝛædict.

Cant. Hunt. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Cant.* & *Hunt.* per breve hujus Scaccarii, dat. 20 die *Novembr.* Anno 44 Regis nunc, quod de bonis et catallis Prior. & Convent. de *Dernewell* in Balliva ſua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos idem Prior & Conventus debent *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO, de quodam (4) fine 20 *l.* pꝛo pardon. foꝛiſfacturæ et tranigreſſionis quas fecerunt adquirendo quædam ten. in Suburbio *London.* ſiti et Succeſſoꝛ. ſuis habend. ad manum moꝛtuam. Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillarii* hoc Termino (5) Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Cant. Hunt.*

Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retorn. brev. Et mandavit quod cepit in manum Regis de bon. & catall. prædictorum Prior. & Convent. ad valenciam debiti prædict. Et quia pꝛæfat. Regina moꝛtua eſt, pꝛout ſuperius continetur, et denar. pꝛæd. ad Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent; Ideo idem Vic. *viz. Nicholaus de Styncele* oneretur berſus Regem de 40 *s.* pꝛæteꝛtu return. ſui pꝛædict.

Ibid. De onerando Nich. de Styncele, Vic. de Auro Reginæ.

Northt. PRæcept. fuit Vic. *Northt.* quod de bon. et catall. *Thomæ de Branceſtre* & *Agn.* uxor. ejus in Balliva ſua fieri faceret 10 *s.* de reman. 20 *s.* quos debet *Philippa* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO de (5) fine 10 *l.* pꝛo maritagio *Feliciæ* filiæ et unius hæredum *Hugonis de Muſſyngden* habendo. Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillar.* hoc Termino Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Northt.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retornavit breve. Et mand. quod cepit in manum Regis de terris et catallis pꝛædictoꝛum *Thomæ* & *Agn.* in balliva ſua ad valenciam debiti pꝛædicti. Et quia pꝛæfat. Regina moꝛtua eſt (prout ſuperius continetur) Et denar. pꝛædict. ad Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent; Ideo idem Vic. viz. *Ricardus de Weydevill* oneretur berſus Regem de 10 *s.* pꝛædict. pꝛæteꝛtu retoꝛn. ſui pꝛædicti.

Ibid. De onerando Ricardum de Wydevyll Vic. de Auro Reginæ.

Somerſet. Dorſ. ſſ. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Somerſet* & *Dorſet* per breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 6 die *Novembr.* Anno 44 Regis nunc. quod de bon. et catal. *Thomæ de la Bere, Adæ atte More, Johannis Thomæ, Ivonis de Childecome,* & *Roberti Burton,* (5) pleg. pꝛædict. *Thomæ,* et de terr. et ten. quæ ſua fuerunt anno 40. Regis nunc ſeu poſtea in balliva ſua, fieri faceret 4 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de reman. 10. marc. quas debet *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO de (4) fine 100 marc. pꝛo diverſis tranſgr. extoꝛſionibus, manuten. et grabaminibus unde pꝛædictus *Thomas de la Bere* indictatus eſt. Et per tercium breve dat. 22. die *Novembr.* ſupradicto anno 44. quod de bonis et catallis Abbatis de *Michelneys* in dicta balliva ſua fieri faceret 10. marc. quas debet pꝛæfatæ nuper Reginæ de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 100. marc. pꝛo licencia adquirendi ſibi et ſucceſſoꝛibus ſuis Maneria de *Weſterneſhull* & *Eſterneſhull* cum pertin. habend. ad manum moꝛtuam; ita quod denar. prædictos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillarii* hoc Termino Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter bre-

De onerando Willielmum de Wynterbourne vic. de Auro Reginæ.

via execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Dorſet.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. return. brevia prædict. & mandavit, quod cepit in manum Regis de terr. et catall. prædicti *Thomæ de la Bere*, et (5) pleg. ſuorum prædict. ad valenciam 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de debit. prædict. 10 marc. prædict. Et quia prædicta Regina mortua eſt, (prout ſuperius continetur) et denar. prædict. ad (5) Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent. Ideo idem Vic. viz. *Willielmus de Wynterbourne* oneretur verſus Regem de 4 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* prædictis per ipſum in manum Regis capt. prætextu retornorum ſuorum prædictorum.

De onerando Rogerum Beler Vic. de Auro Reginæ per ipſum in manum Regis capt.

Nott. Derb. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Nott.* & *Derb.* per aliud breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 16 die *Octobr.* ſupradicto anno 44. quod de bonis & catallis *Johannis de Saxton* in dicta balliva ſua fieri faceret 33 *s.* 4 *d.* quas debet prædictæ *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ de AURO SUO de (4) fine 44 marc. pro maritagio habend. *Willielmi de Stredleye* Pil. habend. Ita quod denarios illos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillar.* hoc Termino Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Not.* & *Derb.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retorn. brevia. Et mandavit, quod cepit in manum Regis de terris et catallis prædict. *Johannis de Saxton* ad valenciam 16 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito prædict. Et quia prædicta Regina mortua eſt (prout ſuperius continetur) et denar. prædict. ad (5) Regem et non alium de jure pertinent. Ideo idem Vic. viz. *Rogerus Beler* oneretur verſus Regem de 16 *s.* 8 *d.* prædictis prætextu retornorum ſuorum prædictorum.

De onerando Thomam de Fulnetby Vic. de Auro Reginæ per ipſum in manum Regis capt.

Lincoln. ſſ. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Lincoln.* per breve hujus Scaccari dat. 13 die *Novembr.* anno 44 Regis nunc, quod de bonis & catallis *Rogeri* Abbatis de *Neubo* in balliva ſua fieri faceret 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos idem *Roger.* debet *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defuncti, de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 10 marc. pro licenc. adquirendi quatuor meſſuagia, undecim bovatas terræ, decem acras prati & dimid. & duas ſolidat. redditus cum pertin. in *Weſtalyngton*, *Segbrok*, & alibi in dicto Com. *Lincoln.* & in Com. *Not* habend. ad manum mortuam. Et per aliud breve dat. die & anno prædictis, quod de terris & catallis *Frederici de Tilneye* in balliva ſua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet prædictæ nuper Reginæ defunct. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 10 marc. pro tranſgreſſionibus et extorſionibus ſuper præſentatis per placitum *Thomæ de Thorpe* & *Alexandri Dominicke*, ita quod denarios illos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillar.* hoc Termino Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Lincoln.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retorn. brevia. Et mandavit, quod cepit in manum Regis tam de terris & catallis prædicti Abbatis quam prædicti *Frederici* in balliva ſua ad valenciam debitorum prædictorum. Et quia prædicta Regina mortua eſt (prout ſuperius continetur) et denar. prædict. ad (5) Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent. Ideo idem Vic. viz. *Thomas de Fulnetby* oneretur verſus Regem de 26 *s.* 8 *d.* prædictis, retorn. ſuorum prædictorum.

Inter Com. de Term. Hil. 46 E 3. in Scac. De onerando Tho. Strete de Auro Reginæ.

Eſſex. Hertf. ſſ. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Eſſex.* & *Hertf.* per breve hujus Scaccarii dat. duodecimo die *Februarii* anno 45 Regis nunc, quod de bonis & catallis *Thomæ Strete* Clerici, Seneſcalli *Johannis atte Lee* Mil. defunct. in balliva ſua fieri faceret 4 *l.* quas debet *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 40 *l.* pro diverſis extorſionibus, damp-

nis,

nis, grabaminibus ſuper ipſum præſentatis, per placitum *Rogeri de Herleſton* & *Thomæ Stanes* de *Aſhewell*; ita quod denar. illos haberet in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc Termino **Regi ſolvend.** ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Eſſex. Hertf.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retorn. breve. Et mandavit, quod prædictus *Thomas* non habet terr. vel ten. bona nec catalla in balliva ſua unde aliqui denar. fieri poſſunt, ſet prædictus *Thomas* præſens hic in Curia decimo die *Octobr.* hoc Termino cognovit ſe debere Regi denar. prædictos, **et ſe bene onerari verſus Regem** de 4*l.* prædictis. **Et quia præfat. Regina moztua eſt,** (prout ſuperius continetur) **et denar. prædict. ad Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent: Ideo idem *Thomas* oneretur verſus Regem de** 4*l.* **prædictis prætextu cogn. ſuæ prædict.**

PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Eſſex* & *Hertford.* per breve hujus Scaccarii, dat. 10 *Novembris* anno 44, &c. quod de bon. & catt. *Richardi de Punchardon* in ballva ſua fieri faceret 4*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* quos debet *Philippæ* nuper **Reginæ** *Angliæ* **defunct. de AURO SUO** de reman. 10 marc. de quodam (4) fine 100 marc. **pro maritagio** *Edwardi* **fil. et hæredis** *Johannis de Benſted* **habend. abſque diſparagatione**; Ita quod denar. ill. haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc Termino **Regi ſolvend.** ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Eſſex.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retorn. breve. Et mandavit, **quod cepit in manum Regis de terr. et catall. prædicti** *Richardi Punchardon* **ad valenciam** 13*s.* 4*d.* **de debito prædicto. Et quia præfata Regina moztua eſt,** (prout ſuperius continetur) **et denar. prædict. ad** (5) **Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent: Ideo idem Vic.** viz. *Thomas de Baſſyngbourne* **oneretur verſus Regem de** 13*s.* 4*d.* **prædictis, prætextu retozn. ſui prædicti.**

Ibidem, Eſſex. De onerando Tho. de Baſſingbourne Vic. de Auro Reginæ per ipſum in manum Regis capt.

PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Northumbr.* per breve hujus Scaccarii, dat. 18 die *Junii* anno 45. Regis nunc, quod de bon. & catallis hominum Com. *Northumbr.* exceptis libertat. de *Tydale, Hexham, Bedelyngſhire* & Vill. *Novi Caſtri* ſuper *Tinam, Roberti Umframvyll* Chivaler, *Alani de Heton* Chivaler, *Henr. de Haveryngton* Chivaler, *Rogeri de Wyderington, Thomæ Meſchams, David Gray, Johannis Dychard, Henr. del Strother, Alani del Strother, Thomæ de Ilderton, Ricardi de Horſley, Roberti de Tughale, Gilberti Vaux, Roberti de Louther, Johannis de Farnylawe, Johannis de Walyngton, Henr. de Horſeye, Henr. Tailboys, Willielmi de Heppeſtotes, Johannis Vendout, Thomæ de Horſleye, Edwardi de Eſhot, Roberti de Midelton, Ricardi Portor, Willielmi* fil. *Thomæ Styford, Johannis de Houbone, VValteri de Swynhowe, Thomæ de Eſhelyngton, VVillielmi de Tyndale* Chivaler, *Johannis Comyn* Chivaler, *Roberti de Fenwicks, Thomæ de Fenwycks, Hugonis Galon,* & *Thomæ Galon* (5) **pleg. prædictorum hominum in balliba ſua fieri faceret** 39*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* de reman. 100. mar. **quas debent *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunct. de AURO SUO de quodam** (4) **fine** 1000 **marc. pro carta general. habend.** Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc Termino **Regi ſolvend.** ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc Termino in *Northumbr.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. retornavit breve & mandavit, **quod cepit in manum dicti Domini Regis** de terris & catallis prædictorum hominum **et pleg. ſuorum ad valenciam** 40*s.* **de debito prædicto. Et quia præfata Regina moztua eſt,** prout ſuperius continetur, **et denar. prædict. ad** (5) **Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent: Ideo idem Vic.** viz. *Ricardus de Horſley* **oneretur verſus Regem de** 40*s.* **prædictis prætextu retozn. ſui prædicti.**

Ibidem. Northumbr. De onerando Ricardum de Horſley Vic. de Auro Reginæ.

Pro-

Paſch. 48 E. 3.

Inter Communia de Termino Paſchæ An. 48 E. 3. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. De onerando Johannem Vyel Vicecomitem de Auro Reginæ per ipſum in manum Regis capt.

Briſtoll. PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Briſtoll* per Breve hujus Scaccarii, dat. 13 die *Febr.* hoc anno 48. **quod de bonis et catallis** *Johannis Ken, Thomæ Panes* junioris, *Nicholai Panes* & *Thomæ de Coventre* de *Briſtoll, Johannis Caſtleacre, Johannis Bath* de *Briſtoll.* & *Willielmi Iageroun* (5) plegii prædicti *Johannis Ken*, **et de terris et ten.** quæ ſua fuerunt **Anno 27 Regis nunc, et poſtea, in Balliva** ſua fieri faceret 56 *s.* **quos debent** *Philippæ* nuper **Reginæ** *Angliæ* **defunct. de** *AURO SUO* de (4) fine 40 *l.* **pro diverſis tranſgreſſionibus, conſpirationibus, extorſionibus, dampnis et gravaminibus ſuper ipſum præſentatis**; Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic in Craſtino Clauſ. *Paſcha* hoc Termino **Regi ſolvend.** ſicut continetur inter Brevia executa pro Rege de hoc termino. Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædictus Vic. videlicet *Johannes Vieil* return. breve. Et mandaverit, quod cepit in manum Regis de terris & catallis *Thomæ Coventre, Johannis Caſtleacre*, & *Johannis Bathe* plegii prædicti *Johannis Kenn*, ad valentiam 56 *s.* prædictorum. **Et quia præfata Regina mortua eſt,** (prout ſuperius continetur) **et denar. prædict. ad Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent**: Ideo idem Vic. videlicet *Johannes Vieil* oneretur verſus Regem de 56 *s.* prædictis prætextu returni ſui prædicti.

Inter Communia de Termino S. Hillarii de Anno 48 E. 3. De onerando Antonium de la Vale de Aſt de 20 l. de Auro Reginæ.

London. PRæceptum fuit Vicecom. *London.* per breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 18 die *Novembris* Anno 47 Regis nunc, ſicut plur. quod de bonis & catallis *Antonii de la Vale* de *Aſt*, & de (5) **terris et ten.** quæ ſua fuerunt **An. 37 Regis nunc, ſeu poſtea, in quorumcunque manibus eadem terr. et ten. tunc extiterunt in balliva** ſua fieri facerent 20 *l.* **quas præfatus** *Antonius* **debuit** *Philippæ* **nuper Reginæ** *Angliæ* **defunctæ, de** *AURO SUO* de (4) fine 200 *l.* **pro diverſis Cuſtumis Regi debitis de diverſis Mercandiſis per ipſum in** *Angl.* **adductis, et abinde eductis ſubtractis et concelatis**, unde coram Domino Rege & Conſilio ſuo fuit convictus, ſicut continetur in Memorand. de Anno 37. Regis nunc, inter Fines de Termino Sanctæ *Trinitatis*, (5) **qui quidem denar. ad Regem occaſione mortis præfatæ nuper Reginæ ſunt devoluti**; ita quod denar. illos haberent hic in Craſtino Sancti *Hillarii* hoc Termino **Regi ſolvend.** ſicut continetur ligula Brevium de Termino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc Anno 48 in *London.* Et ad prædictum Craſtinum prædict. Vic. non return. Breve, ſet prædictus *Antonius* inventus hic in Curia 27. die *Januarii* hoc termino, queſitum eſt ab eo ſi quid dicere ſciat, quare de prædictis **20 *l.* Regi ſatisfacere non debeat**? Dicit, quod ipſe non habet Munimenta & Memoranda ſua oſtendenda ad præſens pro exoneratione ſua, inde petens diem citra quem informari poterit inde. **Ideo inhibitum eſt ei per Barones ne recedat a Curia quouſq; ſatisfecerit Regi de prædictis 20 *l.*** vel oſtenderit ſiquid habeat pro exoneratione ſua in hac parte: Et nichilominus idem *Antonius* præſtitit corporale Sacramentum, quod ipſe non tranſibit per ſpacium unius Leucæ extra Villam quouſque ſatisfecerit Regi de eiſdem 20 *l.* vel oſtenderit ſufficiens warrantum pro exoneratione ſua inde.

In Magno Rotulo Scaccarii de Anno Quinquageſimo Regis Edwardi 3. *in Item* Eborum, *in Cuſtod. Clerici Pipæreman. inter alia continetur, ut ſequitur.*

Anno 50 E 3.

Eborum. *Philippus Darcy* frater & hæres *Johannis Darcy* filii & hæredis *Johannis Dar-*

cy, fil. & hær. *Johannis Darcy* le *Piere*, reddit Compotum de 42 marc. 6 *s.* 8 *d.* in quibus cognovit ſe velle onerari verſus Regem in exonerationem prædicti *Johannis Darcy* le *Piere* de quodam debito de 100 marc. de *AURO REGINÆ*, viz. de quodam (4) fine mille marcarum, pro maritagio *Jacobi le Botiller* Comitis *D'ormond* habendo, ſicut continetur in Memorand. de Anno 49 Regis hujus inter Record. de Termino *Hillar.* In Theſauro liberavit per dictum *Philippum.* Et quietus eſt.

Thomas Preſton Vic. 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de quodam debito 20 *s.* quos debuit *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (5) fine 10 *l.* pro maritag. *Felicie* filiæ et unius hæred. *Hug. de Muſſinden* habend. ſicut continetur de Anno 44 Regis hujus inter Record. de Termino *Paſche.* Northten. de An. 43 E 3.

Thomas de Preſton Vic. 40 *d.* de bon. & cat. *Thom. de Braunceſtre* & *Agnet.* ux. ejus de *AURO REGINÆ*, de (4) fine 10 *l.* pro maritag. *Felicie* filiæ et unius hæred. *Hugo de Muſſynden* habendo, ſicut continetur in Memorand. de Anno 45. inter Record. de Termino Sancti *Mich.* It. Northt. de eod. Anno.

From theſe Records during the reign of King *Edward* the 3d. (to which more might be added, had I leiſure to peruſe all the Records in his reign extant in the Treaſuries of the Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*) I ſhall obſerve.

1. That the Queen Mother and Queen Conſort in the reign of King *Edward* the 3d. by their Letters Patents conſtituted their own Clerks, Attorneyes, and Receivers in the Court of Exchequer, to demand, levy, recover, and receive their *Queen-gold*, and other their Debts, to their uſes.

2ly. That *Queen-gold* was due unto the Queen Conſort by Law and Cuſtom out of all Oblations and Fines to the King in any of the Kings Courts in the Land of *Ireland*, in the ſame, and in as ample manner as it was in *England*, yea leviable, recoverable by the ſelf-ſame Writs, Proceſſe in the Exchequer as the Kings own debts were, and to be levyed before the debts due to any other Creditors.

3ly. That King *Edward* the 3. (as our other Kings) by his Writs and Mandates to his Treaſurers, Barons, and other Officers, took ſpecial care that his Queen Mother and Queen Conſort might ſpeedily and effectually recover their *Aurum Reginæ*, from all ſorts of Oblations and Fines in all their Courts in *England* and *Ireland*, out of which it ought to be paid: becauſe the defrauding the Queen of this Duty and Prerogative, was not only a diſhonor, but a *diſinheriting to the King himſelf.*

4ly. That in doubtfull caſes concerning this duty, the Barons of the Eſchequer principally grounded their Judgements, Reſolutions and Certificates to the King concerning it, upon the * *words* of *Gervaſius Tilberienſis*, recorded in the *Red* and *Black Books of the Exchequer*, to which they had recourſe as to an ancient *Statute*, *Ordinance* for that *Court* (as they ſtiled and reputed it) which they were obliged to obſerve in ſuch controverſies. * Here, cited p. 8, 9.

5. That upon the Queen Mothers or Queen Conſorts deaths, all the Debts and arrears of *Queen-gold*, due to either of them, by the Law of the Realm and Kings Prerogative accrued, devolved to the King then reigning, and to none elſe; who recovered, demanded, levyed, received the ſame in his Court of Exchequer, and diſpoſed thereof, as his own proper Debts.

6ly. That *Queen-gold* was then demanded, levyed out of the Lands and Tenements of the parties from whom it was due, which they had at the time of their making

making of the Oblations and Fines to the King, into whose hands soever they came by descent, or assignment: And out of their goods, chattels, and the lands, goods and chattels of their Pledges or Sureties, if the principal Debtors had none out of which it might be levyed.

7ly. That Sheriffs, Bailiffs of Liberties, and Receivers of this Duty, were obliged to levy, pay, and account to the *Queen* in the *Exchequer*, for what ever *Queen-gold* they were charged to levy by Writs directed to them within their respective Bayliwicks, when they there accounted to the King for his Debts levyed; and were enjoyned by the Barons not to depart out of the Court, till they had accounted and agreed with the Queen for the same: That they were attached, imprisoned, fined for their neglects, and contempts in not serving, returning the Writs, or not levying, paying in the moneyes charged by them to the Queen, or not accounting for the same, in manner as in cases of the King; and not discharged till the Queen was satisfied, or further day given them, by the *Queens Attornies* consent and acknowledgement in open Court.

8ly. That *Queen-gold* was then payd, recovered, received, as due by Law and Custom for all Oblations or Fines to the King for grants of the Lands, bodyes, or mariages of Wards; for licenses of alienations of lands, rents, or appropriation of Churches, Advowsons in mortmain; for licenses of alienation of lands *in Capite* from one person to another; for the Temporalties of Archbishopricks, Bishopricks, Monasteries, during their vacancies; Fines for Ransoms, or pardons of all sorts of Trespasses, offences against the Peace, capital or criminal; Fines for Reliefs, for Licenses to marry, for Grants or Confirmations of Charters of Franchises, Liberties; for Fines for discharge of *Hoblars*, and other Souldiers; And for pecuniary Compositions or Fines made by Corporations for Disms, Quindisms, Subsidies out of goods and chattels *in specie*, not specially exempted from it by those Acts of Parliament whereby they were granted to the King.

9ly. That no *Queen-gold* is due out of publike Aydes and Subsidies voluntarily granted to the King in Parliament when paid in *specie*, or compounded for by any particular person that ought to pay them, nor for the grant of the Wardship, or marriage of Wards, where the Wards die soon after, and the grantees receive no benefit by reason of the Wards sudden deaths.

K. *Richard* 2 Inter Communia de Termino S. Mich. An 5 R 2. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. London. Pro Waltero Deget & Willielmo Kyngstret Vic. London. & Middlesex. onerand de Auro Reginæ per ipsos in manum Regis capto.

10ly. That *Queen-gold* shall not be doubly paid upon a double Recognizance or Security for one and the same Fine given to the King by the same person and his pledges; though there be some variance in the Name.

The reign of King *Richard* the 2d. furnisheth us with these observable Records concerning *Aurum Reginæ*.

An. 5 R. 2.

MEmorand. quod præceptum fuit Vicecomitibus *London.* & *Midd.* per breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 12. die *Julii* hoc anno quinto, quod de terris & catallis *Thomæ Saundford*, *Adæ Tedding*, *Thomæ de la Lodelowe* de Com. *Surr.* & *Adæ de Hadham* in Balliva sua fieri faciat 704*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* de remanen. 750*l.* (de *AURO REGINÆ* as the Marginal Note thereof resolves us) quas iidem *Thomas*, *Adam* & *Thomas*, & *Adam* in Curia Domini *Edwardi* nuper Regis *Angliæ* Avi Regis hujus, coram Baronibus de Scaccario 9. die *Junii* anno regni sui quinto, recognovit se & quemlibet eorundem in solidum debere *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* defunctæ, & quas ei solvisse debuerunt

buerunt ad terminos dudum præteritos, prout Domino Regi conſtat per inſpectionem Rotulorum hujus Scaccarii, & ei non ſolverint; & qui quidem denar. (5) ad manum Domini Regis Avi, occaſione mortis præfatæ nuper Reginæ fuerunt devoluti, , et jam ad manum Regis hujus per mortem dicti Regis Avi devolbuntur. Ita quod denarios illos haberent hic in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc termino Regi ſolvend. ſicut continetur inter Brevia execut. pro Rege hoc Termino Et ad prædict. *C*raſtinum prædicti Vicecom. retornaverunt breve, & mandarunt, quod ceperunt in manum Domini Regis de terris & catallis prædictor. *Thomæ Saunford*, & *Adæ Teddyng* in balliva ſua ad valenciam 10 *s.* de debito prædicto; Et quod prædicti *Thomas de Lodelowe* & *Adam de Hadham* nichil, &c. Et quia præfata Regina mortua eſt, prout ſuperius continetur, et denarii prædicti ad Regem et non ad alium de jure pertinent; Ideo eidem Vic. viz. *Walterus Deget* & *Willielmus Kingeſton* onerentur de 10 *s.* verſus Regem de 10 *s.* prædict. prætextu returni ſui prædict

Glouceſtr. Tho. Brudnell Vic. de onerando de Auro Reginæ per ipſum in manum Regis captum.

MEmorand. quod præcept. fuit Vic. *Glouc.* per breve hujus Scaccarii dat. 8. die *Novembr.* anno quarto Regis nunc, ſicut pluries, quod de bonis & catallis *Thomæ Moigne*, & de terris & ten. quæ ſua fuerunt anno regni Dom. *E.* nuper Regis *Angliæ* Avi Regis hujus 38, ſeu poſtea, in (5) quorumcunq; manibus eadem terræ & tenementa tunc exiſterent in balliva ſua fieri faceret 74 *s.* 4 *d. ob.* de remanentia 4 *l.* 14 *s.* 10 *d. ob.* quas dictus *Thomas* debet *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angl.* defunctæ de *AURO SUO* de (4) ſive 47 *l.* 8 *s.* 3 *d.* pro maritagio hæredum *Adæ de Bromhull*, *Roberti Robelkyn*, & *Willielmi Maleſant* infra ætatem, & in miſericordia Domini Regis Avi exiſtentium habend. qui quidem denar. ad manum dicti Dom. Regis per mortem præfatæ nuper Reginæ fuerunt devoluti, & jam ad (5) manum Regis nunc per mortem dicti Regis Avi devolbuntur. Ita quod denarios illos hic haberet in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* hoc Termino Regi ſolvendos, ſicut continetur inter brevia execut. pro Rege de hoc tempore. Et ad prædict. Craſtinum prædict. Vic. returnavit breve. Et mandavit, quod cepit in manum Regis de bonis & catallis prædicti *Thomæ Moigne* ad valenciam 74 *s.* 10 *s. ob.* prædictorum. Et quia præfata nuper Regina mortua eſt, prout ſuperius continetur, et denarii prædicti (5) ad Regem et non ad alium pertinent; Ideo idem Vic. viz. *Thomas de Brudenell* oneretur verſus Regem de 74 *s.* 10 *d. ob.* prædictis prætextu retorn. ſui prædicti.

In the Parliament Roll of 7 *R.* 2. I finde a Petition of the Commons againſt the Payment of *Queen-gold* for Oblations or Fines to him for the grants of the Lands, bodies and marriages of his Wards, and all proceſſe out of the Exchequer to levy it in ſuch caſes, with the Kings Royal negative Anſwer to it, thus recorded.

7 R. 2.

Rot. Parl. 7 R 2. in Turri London, num. 61.

ITem, prient les Communes, que come autre foitz il eſtoit ordenez en Parlement, (which I conceive a clear miſtake, ſince I never yet read or met with any ſuch Ordinance) que nule ſome que l'appell QUENEGOLD, ſerroit lebe de (4) qel un ad garde ou mariage du grant noſtre Seigneur le Roi; que pleiſe a noſtre dit Seigneur le Roi commander ſes officers de Leſcheqier, qe nul

nul brief ne nul autre precept ne isse hors de le dit Escheqier pur le leber encountre lordenance suisdite.

Resp. Soit usez desbre ebaunt come eut ad este usez, sibien en temps de Dame *Phelipp* nadgairs Roigne *Dengleterre*, come en temps dautres Roignes *Dengleterre* dancientie. A clear Evidence of the Legality, Antiquity of this duty, and untruth of the Commons suggestion of a former Ordinance against it.

9 R. 2.

Brevia Trin. 9 R 2. in Offic. Plac. Mr. Hackewils Treatise of Queengold. Pro concessione ad manum mortuam.

De *Johanne Warr.* Clerico 5 marcas, quas debet *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Consorti Regis *Richardi* 2. pro *AVRO SVO* de (4) fine 50. Marcarum, pro concessione eidem *Johanni* Advocationis Ecclesiæ de *M.* in Com. *R.* habenda ad manum mortuam.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario de Term. S Mich. 9 R. 2. in Offic. Clerici Plac. Norff. Suff. ss. Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod quarto die *Octobris* hoc Termino, Inhibitum est per Barones hujus Scaccarii *Andreæ Cavendishe* Vic. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* præsenti in Curia eodem die, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quousque satisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de le Recept. de hominibus Villæ de *Bury* de *AVRO* ipsius *REGINÆ*, per breve return. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis* anno nono Regis nunc: Et etiam de 15 *s.* 7 *d.* per ipsum Vic. similiter recept. de consimili AVRO de bonis et catallis *Johannis Taverner* per breve return. ad Octab. prædictas; necnon de 40 *s.* per ipsum nuper Vic. similiter recept. de consimili AVRO de bonis et catallis *Thomæ Malther*, per breve return. ad Octabas prædictas.

Prædictus Vic: à Curia prædicta recessit licentia super hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis in aliquo satisfact, in contemptum Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* quod attach. prædictum *Andr.* Vic. per Corpus suum, &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Hillar.* ad audiend. judicium suum de contemptu prædicto, et ad satisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis.

Ibidem, Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario, de Termino Paschæ, An. 9 R 2. Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod prædicto primo die *Maii* inhibitum fuit per Barones prædictos *Roberto Constable* Vic. *Eborum* præsenti in Curia eodem die in propria persona sua, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quousque satisfecerit præfatæ Reginæ de 40 *s.* quos ipse levavit de Comite *Northumbr.* de *AVRO* ipsius *REGINÆ*, sicut continetur in quodam brevi return. hic in Crastino clausi *Paschæ* hoc Termino, sub periculo quod, &c.

Postea idem Vic. recessit à Curia prædicta licentia super hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denar. prædictis in aliquo satisfacto, in contemptum, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. *Ebor.* quod attach. prædict. Vic. Ita &c. in Octab. Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium suum in præmissis, et ad satisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ de denar. prædictis.

Ibidem Norff. & Suff. ss. Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod prædicto primo die *Maii* inhibitum fuit per Barones prædicto *Radulpho Bygot* Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* præsenti in Curia eodem die in propria persona, ne recederet ab eadem Curia, quousque satisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 10 *l.* per ipsum levat. de Priore & Conventu de *Walsingham* de *AVRO* ipsius *REGINÆ*; Et de 20 *s.* per ipsum similiter levat. de Priore & Conventu de *Werbrigge* de consimili AVRO per duo brevia hic return. videlicet Termino Sancti *Hillarii* ultimo præterito. Et de 2 marc. per ipsum

ipſum levat. de Conventu de *Bury* de conſimili AURO per breve return. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* hoc Termino, ſub periculo quod, &c.

Poſtea idem Vic. receſſit à Curia prædicta licentia ſuper hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denar. prædictis in aliquo ſatisfacto in contemptu Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* quod ipſum Vic. attach. &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiendum judicium ſuum in præmiſſis, et ad ſatisfaciend. eidem Reginæ de denar. prædictis.

Ibidem. Rotel. ff. Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod prædicto primo die *Maii* inhibitum fuit *Roberto Veer* Vic. *Rotel.* præſenti in Curia eodem die per Atturn. ſuum, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 10. marc. per ipſum recept. de bonis & catallis *Johannis Baſinges* de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ* per breve return. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* hoc Termino ſub periculo quod, &c.

Poſtea prædictus Vic. receſſit à Curia prædicta licentia ſuper hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de 10 marc. prædictis in aliquo ſatisfacto in contemptum Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. *Rotel.* quod attach. prædictum Vic. &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium ſuum de contemptu prædicto, et ad ſatisfaciend. præfatæ decem marc. prædictas.

Ibidem. Kanc. ff. Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod prædicto primo die *Maii* inhibitum fuit per Barones prædictos *Arnaldo Savage* Vic. *Kanc.* præſenti in Curia eodem die in propria perſona, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 40 *s.* quos ipſe levavit de bonis & catallis *Willielmi Barry* & *Thomæ Brokhull* de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ* per breve return. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* hoc Termino, ſub periculo quod, &c.

Poſtea prædictus Vic. receſſit à Curia prædicta, licentia ſuper hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis in aliquo ſatisfacto, in contemptum Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. *Kanc.* quod attach. prædictum Vic. per corpus ſuum, &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium ſuum in præmiſſis, et ad ſatisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ de 40 *s.* prædictis.

Ibidem. Eſſex. & Hertf. ff Pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorandum, quod primo die *Maii* hoc Termino, inhibitum fuit per Barones prædictos *Galfrido Brokhull* Vic. Com. *Eſſex*, & *Hertford* præſenti in Curia eodem die, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 116 *s.* 6 *d. ob.* per ipſum levat. de bonis & catallis Abbatis & Conventus de *Coggeſhale* & de 100 *s.* per ipſum levat. de bonis & catallis Abbatis & Conventus de *Coggeſhale*, & de 100 *s.* per ipſum levat. de bonis & catallis *Johannis Perterwell* de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ* per duo brevia return. hic ad menſem *Paſchæ* hoc termino ſub periculo quod, &c.

Poſtea prædictus Vic. receſſit à Curia prædicta licentia ſuper hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denar. prædictis in aliquo ſatisfacto, in contemptum Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. prædictorum, quod attach. prædictum Vic. per corpus ſuum, &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis* ad audiend. judicium ſuum de contemptu prædicto, et ad ſatisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis.

Hereſ. ff. Pro Regina Angliæ

MEmorandum, quod primo die *Maii* hoc Termino, inhibitum fuit per Barones hujus Scaccarii *Richardo Mawardon* Vic. Com. *Hereford.* præſenti in Curia, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 4 *l.* per ipſum levat. de bonis & catallis *Elizabeth.* uxoris *Jacobi de Botiller* de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ* per breve return. hic hoc termino *Paſchæ*, ſub periculo quod, &c.

Poſtea prædictus Vic. receſſit à Curia prædicta licentia ſuper hoc non optenta, neque præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis in aliquo ſatisfacto, in contemptum Regis, &c. Ideo præceptum fuit Coron. Com. prædict. quod attach. prædictum Vic. per corpus ſuum, &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis*, ad audiend. judicium ſuum de contemptu prædicto, et ad ſatisfaciend. præfatæ Reginæ de denariis prædictis.

Paſch 10 R. 2. in Offic. Placitorum Pro ratificatione Doni. Mr. Hackewils Treatiſe of Queen-gold.

10 R. 2.

De *Hugone Sprott* 13 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* quas debet *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſorti Regis *Richardi* ſecundi, pro *AURO SUO* de (5) fine 20 Marcarum pro ratificatione Archidiaconatus *Midenſis* in *Hybernia*, unde Recognitio facta in Scaccario Regis.

Placita coram Baronibus de Scaccario. De Term. Paſchæ 10 R. 2. in offic. Plac. Scac. Oxon, Berks, ff. Pro Regina Angl de Inhib. facta Vic.

MEmorand. quod viceſimo primo die *April.* hoc Termino inhibitum fuit *Thomæ Darſyntyn* Vic. Com. *Oxon.* & *Berks*, præſenti in Curia eadem die, ne recederet ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 10 *l.* quas prædictus Vic. levavit & recepit de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ* de bonis & catallis Prioris & Conventus de *Duſtefham* per quoddam breve Regis per ipſum Vic. hoc anno returnat. ſub periculo quod, &c. ut ſupra.

Ibidem Surr. Suſſex, ff. Inhibit facta Vic. pro Regina Angliæ.

MEmorand. quod viceſimo quarto die *April.* inhibitum fuit *Thomæ Jardyn* Vic. *Surry* & *Suſſex*, præſenti, &c. ne recedat ab eadem Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Annæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de quatuor marcis, quas ipſe Vic. levavit & recepit, de *AURO* ipſius *REGINÆ*, de bonis & catallis Comitis *Arundel*, per quoddam breve per ipſum Vic. hoc Termino retornat. Et de 40 *s.* quas prædict. Vic. levavit & recepit de bonis & catallis prædicti Comitis per aliud breve Regi return. ſimiliter hoc Termino de conſimili *AURO*; ſub periculo quod, &c.

An. 18 R. 2.

Paſch 18 R. 2. rot 1 in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. ex MS. W. B. Devonſſ.

MEmorandum, quod præceptum fuit Vic. *Devon.* per breve hujus Scaccarii, dat. 20 die *Febr.* ult. præterit. ſicut plur. quod non omitteret propter aliquam libertatem, &c. quin &c. et de bonis et catallis *Walteri de Aſthorp* Chivaler, & de terris & ten. quæ fuerunt ſua die martis prox. poſt feſtum Decollationis Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* Anno regni Domini noſtri nunc 14. ſeu poſtea in quorumcunque manibus, &c. in Balliva ſua fieri faceret 100 *l.* quas debuit *Annæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſorti Regis cariſſimæ defunct. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 1000 *l.* ab eodem *Willielmo* exact. pro ingenti rebellione et contempt. ſicut continetur in magno Rotulo de Anno 14. Regis nunc in *Devon.* & in Rotulo de Finibus factis apud *Exon.* coram *Petro de Courtnay*, *Jacobo Shudderlegh*, *Jo. Hill*, *Jo. Woodhouſe*, & *W. Hankeford* Juſtic. Domini Regis ad pacem in Com. *Devon.* conſervand. aſſign. die Martis ſupradict. Ita quod denar. illos haberet hic ad Scac. in craſtino Clauſi *Paſc.* hoc termino *Thomæ Moore* Clerico, quem (5) Dominus Rex nunc, per literas ſuas patentes conſtituit

ſtituit et aſſignavit, ad omnimoda ſumma denar. præfat. nuper Reginæ tempore mortis ſuæ debit. ſolvend. Et ad prædictum craſtinum Clauſ. *Paſcha* Vic. non return. brev. ſed præfat. *W.* de *Aſthorp* venit hic in propria perſona, & queritur ſe graviter diſtrict. eſſe per Vic. *Devon.* pro prædict. 100 *l.* præfat. *Th. Moore* ſolvend. & hoc minus juſtè, quia dicit, quod præceptum fuit eidem *Willielmo* per præfat. Juſtic. ad ſeſſionem ſuam apud *Exon.* ſupradict. die Martis tent. quod mitteret manum ſuam ſuper Librum & juraret, quod inquireret cum al. jur. de diverſis articulis eiſdem Jur. per prædictos Juſtic. tunc imponend. & idem *W. de Aſthorp* adtunc dixit, quod ipſe habuit Cartam Domini Regis, quod non poneretur in aliquibus Aſſiſis Jur. Attinct. & præfat. Juſtic. præceperunt præfat. *W. de Aſthorp* quod produceret Cartam illam, qui dixit, quod tunc* ——————— ad deferend. Cartam ſuam prædictam. Et ſuper hoc præceptum fuit eidem *Willielmo* per præfat. Juſtic. ſicut aliàs, quod mitteret manum ſuam ſuper librum & juraret ſub pœna 4000 *l.* & ſicut pluries ſub pœna 1000 *l.* et quia prædictus *Walterus* renunciavit mittere manum ſuam ſuper librum & jurare, prout injunct. fuit ei per præfat. Juſtic. idem *Willielmus* pro ingenti rebellione & contemptu, tunc amerciatus fuit ad mille libras, in quo caſu dicta nuper Regina nullum AURUM habere debuit. Et ſic ſupradict. 100 *l.* nec aliqua parcella earundem nunquam debit. fuerunt eidem nuper Reginæ in vita ſua, per quod non intendit quod ipſe 100 *l.* prædict. nec aliquam parcellam inde Regi reſpondere debet. Et petit judicium, &c.

* non fuit paratus.

Et viſis præmiſſis per Barones hic, habitaque deliberatione inde per eoſdem, quod prædictus *Willielmus de Aſthorp* ſummonitus fuit per præfatos Juſticiarios ad diem & locum prædict. & ſupradict. 1000 *l.* pro ingenti rebellione et contemptu prædict. ſicut ſuperius in dicto recordo continetur, et non de ſponte oblatis; Conſideratum eſt de aſſenſu Theſaurarii *Angliæ*, quod prædict. *W. de Aſthorp* de 100 *l.* prædictis exoneretur, et quietus exiſtat, præterto præmiſſorum. Salvo ſemper actione Regis, ſi alias inde loqui voluerit.

20 R. 2.

REX, &c. fieri facias de bonis & catallis *Johannis Crumhall* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debuit *Philippæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO, de quodam (5) fine 10 marcarum, quem ipſe fecit pro duabus falſitatibus de quibus convictus fuit in Scaccario *Edwardi* nuper Regis *Angliæ* (5) Avi noſtri chariſſimi, Anno regni dicti Avi noſtri 12. Qui quidem denarii ad manus dicti Avi noſtri per mortem dictæ nuper Reginæ fuerunt devoluti; & jam per mortem dicti Avi ad nos devolvuntur. Et denarios illos habeas apud, &c.

20 R. 2. m. 14. Brevia Rem. Theſ. in Mr. Hackewils Treatiſe of Queen-gold.

From theſe Records of King *Richard* the 2. I ſhall obſerve;

1. That the arrears of *Queen-gold* due to King *Edward* the 3d by the deceaſe of Queen *Philip*, devolved by his death to his ſucceſſor and grandchild King *Richard* the 2. by vertue of his Prerogative, and to none other.

2ly. That it was due for Fines for the Cuſtody of the Lands, bodies and marriages of the Kings Wards, (of which duty, right, the King would not ſuffer his Queen to be deprived at the Petition of the Commons in Parliament) for fines for alienations of Advowſons, and Lands in Mortmain, Confirmations of Lands and Archdeaconries in *Ireland*: Fines for deceipts or frauds; But not for fines certain impoſed by Judgement of the Court upon Offenders, againſt the parties will or conſent.

3ly. That all Lands and Tenements which the parties had at the time when this Debt to the Queen firſt accrued, by reaſon of their fine to the King, were liable

liable to be extended for it, in whose hands soever they came.

4ly. That Sheriffs were to levy and account for it to the King and Queen in the same manner as they did for the Kings other Debts; and were ordered not to depart the Court till they had accounted for, or paid in all the moneyes they had levyed for this duty by the Kings Writs; and were attached and fined for their contempts in departing from the Court, before they accounted for, or paid what they had levyed for this duty to the Queen.

The Principal *Records* concerning *Queen-gold* during the reign of our next King *Henry* the 4. I have yet discovered, are these ensuing.

K. *Henry* 4. Placita coram Baronibus de Scac. apud Westm. de Term. Pasch. 5 H. 4. rot. 19. in Offic. Cler. Plac. Pro Regina quer. versus Simonem Ocle Priorem Prioratus de Barnstapl. defend. in placito detentionis Auri Reginæ, per breve.

Simon Ocle Prior Prioratus de *Barnstaple* venit coram Baronibus hujus Scaccarii modo in crastino Clausi *Paschæ* hoc termino, & queritur se grabiter districtum esse per Vicecomitem *Devon.* pro tredecim marcis de eo & Conventu suo ad opus Dominæ *Johannæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* exactis de AURO SUO, de quodam (4) fine Centum et sex Libr̃arum, tresdecim solidorum, et quatuor denariorum, quem præfata Regina asserit se & Conventum suum fecisse cum Domino Rege (4) pro licencia concedendi eisdem Priori et Conventui, quod ipsi et successores sui sint quieti et exonerati imperpetuum de fine, firma, subsidio, et appoꝛto, et omnibus aliis oneribus, impositionibus, et demandis quæ de ipsis tanquam alienig. possint demandari, in augmintationem divini servicii pro dicto Domino Regi et progenitoribus, hæredibus et successoribus suis inibi faciend. Et præfatus Prior dicit, quod ipse pro AURO REGINÆ in hoc casu minus juste distringitur, quia dicit, quod AURUM REGINÆ per legem Terræ levari non debet, nisi solummodo de finibus et rebus Domino Regi sponte oblatis. Sed dicit, quod pr̃dicta summa Centum et sex Libr̃arum, tresdecim solidorum, et quatuor denariorum prædictorum in casu prædicto non est finis sponte oblatus Domino Regi, in quo casu per legem Terræ, dicta Domina Regina AURUM SUUM exigere non debet, &c. Unde petit judicium, et quod districtio prædicta versus eum cesset, &c. What the issue of this Plea was, I cannot yet discover, but in all probability it was over-ruled against him for the Queen, being such a Priviledge, Liberty and Exemption for which others usually payd *Queen-gold* without any such plea or dispute, which would totally elude this Duty.

Inter Communia de Termino Paschæ *Anno* 13 H. 4. *post Conquest. Rot.* 3. *ex parte Remem. Regis*, there is this memorable Record concerning *Queen-gold.*

De quodam brevi & quadam scedula de diversis finibus in Camera Regis fact. ad Scaccar. liberat. pro executione faciend. pro Auro Reginæ irrotulat.

DOminus Rex mandavit hic breve suum de magno Sigillo suo quod est inter Communia de hoc Termino Rot. 3. in hæc verba.

Henricus Dei gratiâ Rex *Angliæ* & *Franciæ*, & Dominus *Hiberniæ*, Thes. & Baronibus de Scaccario salutem. Cum ad Reginas *Angliæ* pro tempoꝛe existentes, de (1) quolibet fine decem marcas attingen. tempoꝛibus Pꝛogenitoꝛum nostroꝛum quondam Regum *Angliæ* facto, unam marcam, de viginti marcis duas marcas, de centum marcis decem marcas, et de majoꝛi majus, et de minoꝛi minus, et de quolibet fine decem marcas vel amplius attingen. percipiend. de illo qui hujusmodi finem facit ultra finem illum nobis solut. vel solvend. vocat. AURUM REGINÆ, habere pertineat, pꝛout tam per

* Rubrum

* Rubrum librum Scaccarii prædicti, quam compota Thes. et Generalium Receptorum Reginarum prædictarum in Scaccario prædicto resident. plenius apparet de Recordo, prout sumus informati; Ac carissima Consors nostra Regina id quod ad eam pertinet de certis finibus in Camera nostra factis, nisi fines illi coram vobis in Scaccarium prædict. mittantur de Recordo consequi non potest, ut est dictum: Nos nolentes eidem Consorti nostræ sufficiam differri in hac parte, quandam Cedul. de diversis pecuniarum summis de dictis (4) finibus in Camera nostra, ut prædictum est factis, in quodam brevi nostro de Privato sigillo in Cancellar. nostram per nos missam, cujus quidam Cedulæ tenor, una cum dicto brevi in dicta Cancellaria nostra remanet de Recordo vobis mittimus sub pede sigilli nostri; Mandantes, quod inspectis libro, Compotis & cedula prædictis ulterius ad prosecutionem præfatæ Consortis nostræ, pro salvacione juris sui in hac parte fieri fac. prout de jure, et secundum legem et consuetudinem regni nostri *Angliæ* fuerit faciend. Teste meipso apud *Westm.* 27 die *Aprilis*, Anno regni nostri 13. *Per breve de privato sigillo.* Et tenor. Cedul. de quo fit mentio superius in brevi sequitur in hæc verba. * Here, p. 8, 9.

Memorand. de finibus fact. in Camera Domini H. *Regis* Angliæ & Franciæ *quarti, Annis regni sui quinto, sexto, septimo, octavo, nono, decimo, & terciodecimo.*

De *Thoma* Comite Marescall. per manum *Willielmi Ilsthawe* apud *Pountfret* 19 die *Junii* Anno quinto, &c. in partem soluc. majoris summæ de quodam (4) fine fact. pro terris suis habend. 400 marc.

Item de eodem *Thoma* Comite apud *Wyndesore*, 8. die *Febr.* eodem Anno quinto, pro eodem fine, 500 marc.

De Comite *Arundell* per manum *Johannis Darcy* Attornati sui apud *Kenyngton* 18 die *Decembris* Anno quinto, &c. de quodam (4) fine fact. pro maritag. suo, in partem soluc. major. summæ, ac 8. die *Febr.* tunc prox. sequen. 270 marc.

Item de eodem Comite per manum prædict. *Johannis Darcy* apud *Kenyngton* 3. die *Julii* eodem Anno quinto &c. 500 marc.

Item de eodem Comite per manum ejusdem *Johannis Darcy* apud Hospicium Episcopi de *Duresme* 4 die *Julii*, Anno 7. &c. 200 marc.

Item de eodem Comite apud Turrim *London.* 17 die *Marcii*, Anno 8. &c. ut supra, 200 marc.

Item de eodem Comite apud *Westm.* 9 die *Junii* Anno 8. &c. (4) pro terris suis habend. 200 *l.*

De Domino *Johanne Cornewayll* Mil. apud Turrim *London* 14 die *Novemb.* & tercio die *Septembr.* Anno quinto, & de quodam (4) fine facto pro *Martyll.* Camerar. *Franc.* existen. Prisonar. 200 marc.

De *Johanne Norbury* Armigero apud Turrim *London.* primo die *Decembr.* Anno quinto, de quodam (4) facto, &c. pro diversis *Franc.* existen. in Custod. Regis, 400 marc.

De Rectore de *Norsell* per manum *Johannis Hertesborne* Attorn. sui apud *Eltham* 24 die *Decemb.* Anno 5. de quodam (4) fine facto, pro licenc. habend. ad appropriand. diversa terr. et ten. ad *Cantuariam* Ecclesiæ de *Nottesey*, 100 *l.*

De

De Epiſcopo *Karliol.* apud *Briſtoll* 20 die *Octobr.* Anno 5. de (4) quodam fine facto de eo, quod ipſe forisfec. erga Regem, &c. 200 marc.

De Majore & Civibus Communitatis *Norwici* apud *Wyndeſore* 8. die *Febr.* Anno quinto, &c. per manum *Johannis Aldeford*, et *Johannis Clerc* de quodam (4) fine fact. pro quadam Cart. habend. eiſdem Civibus, 100 marc.

De Comitiſſa *Staff.* apud Turrim *London* 10 die *Febr.* Anno ſexto, *&c.* de (4) quodam fine facto pro maritagio ſuo, &c. 500 marc.

De *Willielmo Bourchier* Mil. apud *Weſtm.* 28 die *Januarii* Anno 8. de (4) quodam fine facto pro maritag. ſuo habend. de Comitiſſa *Staff.* 200 marc.

De quodam homine per manum *Roberti Bapthorpe* apud *Ripon* 12 die *Junii* Anno 6. de quodam (4) fine per ipſum facto, *&c.* pro gratia ſua habend. ſuper forisfactur. ſuam erga Regem, 40 marc.

De *Willielmo Froſt* Cuſtod. Civit. *Eborum* apud *Worceſtre* 26 die *Auguſti* Anno 6. in partem ſoluc. de (4) quodam fine facto cum eis ſuper forisfactur. dictæ Cibit. 100 marc.

Item, de eodem *Willielmo* apud *Killingworth* ſecundo die *Novembr.* Anno ſeptimo, *&c. ut ſupra.* 500 marc.

Item, de eodem *Willielmo* apud Turrim *London* 22 die *Decembr.* Anno ſeptimo, *&c.* 200 marc.

Item, de eodem *Willielmo* apud *Weſtm.* 13 die *Marcii*, Anno ſeptimo, *&c. ut ſupra.* 300 marc.

Item, de eodem *Willielmo* apud Hoſpicium Epiſcopi *Dunelm.* ſecundo die *Junii*, Anno ſeptimo, *ut ſupra.* 150 marc.

De Domino *Johanne Stanley* Mil. apud *Killingworth* 30 die *Novembr.* Anno 7. *&c.* 400 marc. & apud Turrim *London.* 16 die ejuſdem menſis, 200 marc. de (4) quodam fine facto pro Inſula de *Man*, 600 marc.

Item, de eodem *Johanne* apud *Hertford* 25 die *Febru.* Anno 17. &c. *ut ſupra*, 150 marc.

Item, de eodem *Johanne* apud *Weſtm.* 27 die *Januarii*, Anno ſeptimo, *&c. ut ſupra*, 15 marc.

De *Jacobo Clifford* & *Ancellino Guyſe* per manum *Walteri Beuchampe* Attornati apud *Weſtm.* tercio die *Decembr.* Anno 7. de (4) quodam fine facto, pro eo quod ipſe non obſervar. pacem quam in ſcripto ſuo obligator. Domino Regi et Juſtic. pacis obliger. 100 *l.*

De Priore de *Burn.* infra Com. *Lincoln.* per manum Comit. *Kanc.* apud Hoſpitium Epiſcopi *Dunelm.* 22 die *Maii*, de (4) quodam fine facto ſuper quadam appropriac. facta cujuſdam Eccleſiæ diverſ. terr. et ten. ad manum mortuam ponend. &c. 40 *l.*

De Burgenſ. *Sarum* apud Hoſpitium Epiſcop *Dunelm.* primo die *Junii* Anno 7. de quodam (4) fine facto pro licencia habend. ad * inquirend. in Communi cert. terr. et ten. infra dictum Com. 100 marc.

* *Adquirendum.*

De *Richardo Whitingdon* & aliis Mercator. Ian. *London.* apud *Eltham* tercio die *Febr.* Anno 8. de quodam (4) fine facto cum Domino Rege pro bendic. Im. prædict. 300 marc.

De *Thoma Faukener* de *London* apud Parcum de *Wyndeſore* 24 die *Maii* Anno nono, de (4) quadam forisfactura cujuſdam fact. de diverſis mercandiſis *Johannis Bakkeſterre* in Com. *Norff.* forisfact. in Port. de *Jernemuth*, 100 *l.*

De *Thoma Bewyk* Canonico Abbatis de *Gyſbourne* Abbate & Conventu de *Hexham* apud *Weſtm.* ſecundo die *Auguſti* Anno 9. de (4) quodam fine facto

to cum Domino Rege pro concelamento diversorum bonorum Episcopi de *Bangor.* qui fecisset. erga Dominum Regem, 100 marc.

De Villa de *Feversham* apud *London* 28 die *Augusti* Anno 9. de (4) quodam fine facto de Franchesiis ejusdem Villæ, 40 *l.*

De Mercator. de lez *Galeys* apud Hospicium *Hugonis Watton* 7. die *Sept.* Anno 9. de (4) quodam fine facto pro conc. diversor. mercandisor. per ipsos subtract. et non custumat. 500 marc.

De *Isabell.* existen. in Com. *Northumbr.* per manum *Roberti Walton* apud Hospitium *Hugonis Walton* 15 die *Novembr.* Anno 10. quæ (4) forisfact. erga Dominum Regem, &c. 158 *l.*

De *Hugone Stafford* Mil. apud *Eltham* 8. die *April* Anno 10. de (4) quodam fine facto pro fil. Domini de *Bonciers* maritand. in partem solut. majoris summæ, 100 marc.

De Rebellibus in Com. *Lincoln.* per manum Domini de *Roos* apud Hospic. Episcopi de *Ely* 23 die *Julii* Anno 10. pro (4) quodam fine facto pro eorum forisfactura erga Dominum Regem, 80 *l.*

De Comite *Westmerl.* 28 die *Novembr.* Anno 14. de (4) fine facto pro maritag. Com. Marescall. 1000 marc.

De *Edwardo* Duce *Eborum* apud *Westm.* secundo die ejusdem mensis eodem Anno, de (4) fine facto pro licenc. habend. ad appropriand. Priorat. *Alieng* ad Collegium de *Fodrynger*, 400 marc.

De Priore de *Kyngeswode* in Com. *Glouc.* per manum Dom. de *Berkeley* apud *Westm.* 18 die *Decembr.* Anno 13. de (4) quodam fine facto de non essend. Collector. tempore futur. de Decimis per Clerum Domino Regi concedend. 40 *l.*

Memorand. quod tenor Cedulæ prædict. consuitur dicto brevi & liberatur *Roberto Playce*, pro executione inde ad opus Reginæ faciend.

Memorand. quod idem breve irrotulatur inter brevia directa Baron. de Termino *Paschæ*, Anno 13 Regis *Henrici* quarti, Rot. 13. in dorso.

Ibid. *Trin.* Rot. 15. De *F. R.* allocat. de quadam Summa AURI, quod *W. F.* satisfecit, &c.

From these Records of King *Henry* the 4th, I shall observe;

1. That *Queen-gold* was an ancient duty belonging to our Queen Consorts by the Lawes and Custom of *England*, for the due levying whereof King *Henry* was very zealous, out of his affection to his Queen.

2. That it was due out of every fine amounting to the summe of 10. marks or more made to the King, at and from the time that the fine was made and recorded, and that the proportion of it was one Mark for every ten Marks, and ten pound for every hundred pound Fine or Oblation.

3ly. That it was charged, ascertained and levyed as a Debt upon Record by the Extracts of the Fines in the Chancery, or before the Justices in Eyre, and other Courts of the King certified into the Court of *Exchequer*.

4ly. That the *Red Book*, *Records*, and *Accounts* in the *Exchequer*, were the best and surest Directions to shew for what Oblations and Fines it was due, and how to be levyed.

5ly. That it was then due and levyed for Fines for licenses of alienation of Lands, Tenements, and Appropriations of Churches in *mortmain*, for Wardships granted, for mariages of Wards during their minority, & of the Kings Widows;

for Charters, Liberties and Exemptions to Monasteries, Cities and Corporations; for Fines for breaches of the Peace, concealments of goods forfeited to the King, from Merchants for transporting Wools, stealing Customs, and other misdemeanors; Fines for Writs and Inquisitions: for exemptions from Fee-farms, Subsidies, Aydes, Impositions, levying and collecting Disms when granted by the Clergy or Laity; for redemption, restitution of Lands or goods forfeited to the King; for Pardons of any offences, for ransoms of Prisoners taken in the Wars, and for a Fine for a Charter of the *Isle of Man*.

K. *Henry* 5. In the reign of King *Henry* the 5. I finde this Patent of Queen *Jone* constituting *Geoffrey Paynell* to be her Treasurer and Receiver General, of all her Seigneuries, rents, monies, profits, issues, emoluments whatsoever both in *England*, *Wales*, or elsewhere, wherein *Queen-gold* was included, though not particularly expressed, as in the Patents of some other precedent and succeeding Queens.

Inter Communia de Termino S. Mich. An. 3 H. 5. rot. 7. ex Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac Literæ Patentes Johannæ Reginæ Angliæ fact. Galfrido Paynell de Officio Thes. & Receptoris ejusdem Reginæ.

IOhanne par la Grace de Dieu Royne *Dengleterre*, & de *Fraunce*, & Dame *Dirlaunde*, A tous ceux qui cestes nouz lettres verront ou orront, salut. Sachez nouz (5) avoir fait ordene et constitut nostre chier et bon ame Escuyer *Geffray Paynell* nostre Tresorer et Resceyvour Generale de touz noz deniers provenaunts sibien de touz noz Seigneuries, terres, tenemens, rentz, Feefarms, customes, apportz, pensiouns, annuities, profres, issuez & emolumentz qe conques en *Angleterre*, *Gales*, et parailleurs, come de tous autres proffitz a nous en aultre manere queconque duez, assignez, et on apres a estre assignez. Renduit a nous due accompt de tout ce qil resceyvera en son dite office chescun an preignaunt & rescevaunt annuelment pur le dit office, tieux fees, gages & regardez, sicome Sire *Johan Tabbay* nadgairs nostre Tresorer et Resceyvour General, qui Dieu perdount, pur mesme l'office affaire prist & resceur, & qe y son accompt a luy sont allouez. Mandantz & chargeantz a touz nos Fermers, Bailiffs, Officers, Ministres, Tenantz et Subgiz quiconques, & prions, a tous altres as queux affrert qe a nostre dit Tresorer et Resceivour General enfaisant le dit office ils soient apparantz, entendantz, respoignantz, aidantz, conseillantz & obeiantz en due manere. Avantz forme & estable tout ce qe nostre dit Tresourer et Resceivour General pour nous in nostre noune, & pour nostre proffit face ou serra en apres en l'office avantdit. Et evoultre sachez nouz pour certaines causes nous moignauntz avoir ordene & constitut le susdit *Geffray* nostre Garderober; A avoire et occupyer mesme l'office, si entirement et en meisme la manere, come nostre treschier & bon ame Escuyer *Nichola Alderwyche* lavoit a occupia, rendaunt a nos due accompt annuelment de touz les deniers pur luy employez & despenduz en l'office avauntdit, preignant par an, pour meisme l'office tiel regarde come per nous de l'advys de nostre conseil lui serra ordeine. En tesmoignance de quelle chose nous avoms faite faire cestez noz lettres Patentz adurer a nostre pleiser & volente. Don dessoubz nostre Grand Seal a nostre Manoir de *Langley* le 28 jour de *Septemb.* l'an du Regne de mon treshonour Seigneur & filz le Roy *Henr. le* quint puis le Conquest tierce.

Mr. *Hackewill* in his Treatise of *Queen-gold* hath made a brief reference to 5. *H.* 5. Rot. 29. *ex parte Rem. Regis in Scac.* to prove that the arrears of

Queen-gold

Queen-gold due to the Queen accrue to the preſent or ſucceeding King by her deceaſe, but I can yet find no ſuch Record in that year upon ſearch of the Rolls thereof.

In the Reign of King *Henry* the 6. I only yet find theſe Writs of the King, and Letters Patents of his Queen Conſort *Margaret*, conſtituting *John Croke* and *William Eſſex* Clerks of her Writs, and Attorneyes in the Exchequer, to exact and demand her *Queen-gold* and other duties, and to proſecute and defend her ſuits, actions there, and what elſe belonged to their offices. K. *Henry* 6.

HEnri *par la grace de Dieu Roy, &c. As Barons de noſtre Eſchequier ſalut. Come noſtre treſentierement bien ame* (5) la Royne noſtre Compaigne ait ordonne et conſtitute noz bien amez *Johan Croke* et *William Eſſex* Clercs de ſes briefs en noſtre Eſchequier a *Weſtm.* et ſes Attournees illoeques pour demander et exiger L'OR appelle L'OR de la ROYNE, *et autres choſes faire & exercer continuez es lettres* de noſtre dicte Compaigne *ſur ſe faites ſoubz ſon Signet, Dont le tenour enſuiſt.* Marguerete *par la grace de Dieu Royne* Dengleterre *et de* Frante, *& Dame* Dirlande, *a tous ceulx qui ycelles noz lettres verront ou orront ſalutz. Sachiez nous avoir ordenne & conſtitute, noz chiers ſerviteurs* Johan Croke & William Eſſex noz Clercs de noz briefs en L'eſchequier *noſtre treſredoubte & Sonveraign Seignior le Roy a* Weſtm. *et noz attornes illeoques,* ſibien pour demander et exiger noſtre OR *appelle* le OR de la ROYNE come a pourſuir et defendre en tous plees et querelx pour nous et encontre nous moebes ou deſtre moebes *en meiſme L'eſchequer, et auxi a faire tout ce que aleſdit offices raiſonnablement appertient. A avoir et occupier les avantditz offices jointement & ſeverallement tant come ils eulx porteront en leſdit offices, avec tous les fees, proffits & commoditees a meſmes les offices, et a cheſcun deulx en aucune maniere appartenent & regardantz, auxi plenement et entierment come aucune autre ou autres en meſmes l'offices jointenant ou ſeverallement devant ces heures ont avez & reſtuz. En teſmoignance de quelle choſe* nous abous fait faire ces noz lettres Patentz. *Donne ſoubz noſtre Signet a* Weſtminſtre, *le premier jour de* Juyng, *l'an due Reigne avandit treſredoubte & ſonveraign Seigneur le Roy* Henri *ſiſme, puis le Conqueſt vingt & tierz. Volonz pour tant & vous mandons que vous admittes les ditz* Johan & William *jointement & ſeverallement Attournes pour meſme noſtre Compaigne en noſtre dit Eſchequier, & Clercs de ſes briefs illoeques, en eulx ſouffrant illoeques jointement & ſeverallement de faire exercer & beſoigner pour meſme noſtre dicte Compaigne toutes choſes eſpecifies eſdictes lettres, ſelone l'effect & pourport dicelle. Donne ſoubz noſtre Prive ſeel a* Weſtminſtre *le* 18 *jour de* Novembr. *l'an de noſtre Regne vint & quatrieſme.*

Inter Brevia directa Baron. de Termino Hill. 24 H 6. Pro Johanne Croke, & Willielmo Eſſex.

REX Theſ. & Baronibus ſuis de Scaccario, ſalutem. Mandamus vobis, quod omnia negotia *Margaretam* Reginam *Angliæ* Conſortem noſtram chariſſimam, ratione terrarum, tenementorum, feodorum & libertatum ei per nos in dotem ſeu doralicium, ac alias, ad termin. vitæ ſuæ habend. conceſſarum; Ac etiam ratione (5) *AURI* et aliarum rerum ſuarum in dicto Scaccario noſtro tangent. velud propria negotia noſtra coram vobis in eodem Scaccario noſtro audiri, deduci & expediri: necnon Ballivos & Miniſtros ejuſdem Conſortis noſtræ terrarum, ten. feod. & Libertatum prædictarum. ſicut Miniſtros noſtros

Inter Brevia direct. Baron. de Termino Paſch. Anno 24 H. 6. rot. 2. ex parte Rem. Regis. Pro Margareta Regina Angliæ.

noſtros proprios in hiis quæ ad officia ſua pertinent: Ac etiam (5) debitores *AURI* prædicti, et aliorum denariorum eidem *REGINÆ* debitorum ibidem ſicut debitores noſtros proprios deduci et pertractari faciatis. Teſte meipſo apud *Weſtm.* 13 die *Maii* Anno regni noſtri viceſimo quarto.

What other Records there are concerning this Duty in this Kings reign extant in the Treaſuries of the Pipe, Kings Remembrancer, and Pleas of the Exchequer, I have not yet had leiſure to examine. Only I finde in a Manuſcript Collection of *Queen-gold* which belonged to Mr. *Herbert* the Queen-Mothers Attorney, *Recognitio* Thomæ Dokes *Theſaurarii & Generalis Receptoris* Katherinæ, Reginæ Angliæ. Item de 133 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* eidem Reginæ ſolutis de *AURO de* Rogero Botiller *& aliorum.* *Report.* H. *An.* 5 H. 6. Devon. *in Offic. Cler. Placitorum in Scaccario.*

From theſe Records of King *Henry* the 5, and 6. I ſhall only obſerve, That their Queen Conſorts conſtituted their Clerks, and Attorneyes in the Court of Exchequer by their Letters Patents, to receive, demand, recover their duty of *Queen-gold*, ratified by the Kings Writs to their Treaſurers and Barons of that Court; and that they challenged and received this Duty during their reigns, elſe theſe Writs, Patents had been nugatory.

K. *Edward* 4 In the reign of King *Edward* the 4th. I have not yet found in thoſe *Records* I have peruſed in the Office of Pleas, Pipe, and Kings Remembrancer any thing concerning this Duty. What others mention in their Collections (which I cannot yet find upon ſearch) I ſhall here inform you upon their Account.

Mr. *William Hakewill* in his Treatiſe of *Queen-gold*; under this Head, *That the Queen ought to have her generall Officer for the viewing and recovering of this Duty, and touching the Nature of that Office*, informs us; *That in the Rolls of the* 8th *year of King* Edward *the* 4th. *are found inrolled (in the office of the Kings Remembrancer) the Letters Patents of* Elizabeth *Queen to King* Edward *the* 4th; *whereby the ſame Queen did conſtitute* Nicholas Lathell (*then Clerk of the Pipe of the ſame Court*) *her Receiver of the Rents of her Fee-farms, as alſo of her Revenue called* AURUM REGINÆ, *with Authority to ſue for, recover, and releaſe the ſame in ſuch ſpecial manner as in the ſaid Letters Patents* (*which here follow*) *is at large ſpecified.*

An. 8 E 4.

ELizabetha Dei Gratia *Angliæ & Franciæ* Regina, Domina *Hiberniæ* ſalutem. Sciatis, quod nos de fidelitate & circumſpectione dilecti nobis *Nicholai Lathel* plenius confidentes, (5) Ordinabimus et conſtituimus ipſum *Nicholaum* Receptorem noſtrum, tam omnium & ſingulorum denariorum noſtrorum pro omnibus feodis firmis infra regnum *Angliæ* nobis prætextu Literarum Patentium metuendiſſimi Domini mei Regis Paten. conceſſis, quoviſmodo pertinentium, & ad præſens nobis debitorum impoſterumque ea occaſione debendorum, quam omnium aliarum denariorum ſummarum quarumcunque AURUM REGINÆ vulgariter nuncupat. ad Scaccarium dicti Domini mei per præfatum *Nicholaum* Receptarum, et per eum ad terminos ibidem uſuales annuatim recipiendarum. Dantes, et per præſentes concedentes eidem *Nicholao* authoritatem et poteſtatem ſufficientem, ad quaſcunque perſonas quarum intereſt, pro illis denariorum ſummis, & qualibet inde parcella, juxta juris exigen-

exigentiam recuperandis, in quibuſcunque Curiis dicti Domini mei implacitandas & proſequendas, & ad quoſcunque noſtros in hac parte debitores vigore literarum Acquietanciæ inter eundem *Nicholaum* & hujuſmodi debitores noſtros Indentarum debita conficiendi de omnibus illis denariorum ſummis ſic per præfatum *Nicholaum* nomine noſtro recipiendis & exonerandis; ac percipiend. annuatim pro præmiſſis ritè exercendis feoda, vadia & Regarda in aliis literis noſtris ſpecificata. Quocirca mandamus omnibus & ſingulis, quorum intereſt, quod eidem *Nicholao* in executione præmiſſorum auxiliantes, conſulenteſque & obedientes ſint, prout decet. In cujus rei teſtimonium has literas noſtras fieri fecimus Patentes ad noſtrum beneplacitum duraturas. Dat. ſub magno Sigillo noſtro ſecundo die *Novembris*, Anno regni dicti Domini mei octavo. *Per Literam ſub Signetto.*

But I cannot as yet finde this Patent recorded in the Rolls of that or the following year upon ſearch after it.

In another Section of his Treatiſe he likewſe cites this Record concerning *Queen-gold*, Anno 20 *E.* 4.

REX. Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod de bonis & catallis *Gilberti Debenham* Armigeri fieri facias viginti & tres Marcas, parcellam viginti & ſex Marcam, quas idem *Gilbertus* debet *Elizabetha* Reginæ *Anglia* Conjugi noſtræ chariſſimæ de *AURO SUO* de quodam (4) fine ducentarum & ſexaginta Marcarum nobis ſoluto pro, &c. R. 20 E. 4. *Tr. Pl.* But as yet I cannot finde this Writ on Record.

In a *Manuſcript Collection* of ſundry Writs, Patents, Commiſſions, and other Proceedings in the Exchequer Court, amongſt thoſe relating to the *Queens* of *England*, their *Officers*, and *Queen-gold*, communicated to me by Mr. *Arden* of the *Office of Pleas*; (collected heretofore by *W. B.* a Clerk of that Office) I found theſe Notes of his concerning *Queen-gold* during the reign of King *Edward* the 4th; which though I have diligently ſearched after in the Office of the *Pipe*, and *Kings Remembrancer*, I had not yet the happineſſe to finde in any of the years of *Edward* the 4th he refers to.

Quidam Rotulus intitulatus Brevia de AURO REGINÆ *de Termino* Paſchæ *Anno* 5. *Regis* Edwardi 4. *continens* 14 *Rotulos* et plenos Brebium pro *AURO REGINÆ*; Of which more hereafter, p. 72, *&c.*

Notæ concernentes AURUM REGINÆ.

De *Johanne* Domino *Dudley* & *Edwardo* ejus filio 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de (4) fine 10 Marc. ſolut. in Hanaperio pro Literis Regis habendis de confirmac. cum conceſſione, et rem. in quibuſdam Literis Paten. *Georgii* nuper Ducis *Clarenc.* eis fact. 19 E. 4.

De *Roberto Wingfield* 24 *s.* pro *AURO REGINÆ* de (4) fine 12 *l.* nobiſcum fac. pro licencia concordand. cum *Edwardo* Epiſcopo *Carliolen.* in placito conben.

Memorandum, quod *Robertus Caldecott* (hic *Caldecott* fuit deputatus Receptoris AURI, prout apparet per literas Patent. *Elizab.* Reginæ fact. *Nicholao Lathel* Anno 8, 9.) petit de *Eliz.* Regina ſummas ſequentes, *viz.*

	l.	*s.*	*d.*
Imprimis, pro feodo ſuo ad 40 *s. per An.* pro exercic. fac. 2			
pro AURO REGINÆ pro Annis 12, 13, 14 E 4.	506	00	00

Item,

	l.	s.	d.
Item petit pro uno Clameo pro Auro Reginæ faciend.	00	03	04
Item petit pro tribus Clameis intrand.	00	10	04
Item pro Placito *Edw. Rede* Mil. intrand.	00	11	08
Item pro *Rogero Thomas* pro Clameo in Pipa alloc.	00	10	00
Item pro *Nicholao Lathel* Clerico Pipæ pro Clameo Reginæ alloc.	00	03	04

Tunc Sequuntur diverſæ Summæ per ipſum Recept. pro AURO REGINÆ.

Petit pro Copia Brevium pro Auro prædicto faciend	00	06	08

Et pro diverſis Clameis pro Regina fact. et pro feodo ſuo 40 *s.* per Annum uſque 20 E 4.

Et huic Scedul. annex. eſt alia, quæſi Remembr. de Brevibus de *Fieri fac.* exam. pro Regina, & return. Vic. & de ſolutione denar. levat. & cui, &c.

Pro contemptu fact. eo quod ipſe non ſuſcepit ordinem Militarem in *Trin.* 6 E. 4. *Oxon.*

Fieri facias de bonis & catallis, &c. *Richardi Fouler* & *Thomæ Wood* 14 *s.* de (4) fine 7 *l.* ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro tribus brevibus de conceſſ. habendis per Orig. de Anno 6. Rot. 64.

De *Richardo Illingworth* Mil. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* de (4) fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro tribus brevibus de conc. habendis, pro Orig. de Anno 7. Rot. 60.

Fieri fac. de bonis & catallis *Johannis Staton* nuper unius Jur. de quadam Inquiſ. inter *Robertum Martyn* querentem, & *Henr. Gray* defend. de placito tranſgreſſionis, necnon *W. P.* & *T. S.* plegior. prædict. *I.* 20 *s.* pro *AURO* de (4) fine 40 *l.* nobiſcum fac. tam de bonis et catallis ſuis nobis forisfac. quam pro extirpatione terr. et ten. ſuorum, necnon pro imprisonament. Corporis ejus, occaſione falſi Juramenti ejus per ipſum et ſocios ſuos in placito prædicto fac. unde per quandam Jur. 24 Mil. inde inter ipſos capt. convict. eſt, & ſe poſuit in gratiam noſtram, & de bonis & catallis ſuis Jur. de principal. Jur. & in miſ. per Rot. de Finibus & Amerciamentis, necnon Catal. felonium forisfact. coram Rege de Trin. 7 Regis E. 4.

Not. Derb. De *Johanne Markham* Milit. Capital. Juſtic. noſtro ad placita coram nobis tenend. aſſign. & aliis 26 *s.* 8 *d.* pro AURO de (4) fine 20 marc. pro licenc. concedend. ad manum mortuam, *Trin.* 7 E 4.

Memorand. quod in fine Rotuli 13. horum Rotulorum de AURO REGINÆ continetur, Memorand. quod in (4) fine *Jo. Sentlowe* Milit. pro Manerio de *Edyworth* et aliis terris quæ fuerunt *Johan. Botiler* in Com. *Somerſ.* 200 *l.* non in Originali tamen in Cancellaria.

Item Nota, quod in quarta Cauſa primi Rotuli notabitur hoc modo, Memorandum quod Abbas & Conventus Monaſterii beatæ *Mariæ de Heſelborow* in Com. *Salop* 20 *s.* de (4) fine 10 *l.* de *Rich. Truman* & *Johanna* uxore ejus 4. marc. de fine 40 marc. & de *Rogero Towers* Mil. &c. 20 *s.* de (4) fine 10 *l.* & *in Margine*, Memorand. quod iſtæ particulæ annotantur extra hunc librum tamen in Rotulo de *AURO REGINÆ*. Et in dorſo ejuſdem Rotuli de ſolutione denar. Receptor. prout in Compoto in Theſauro rem.

Inter Brevia returnabil. in craſtino Sancti *Johannis*, Anno primo Regis E. 5. pro *Eliz.* Regina *Angliæ* *London* 4. liberantur *Collard*, *Bed. Burk.* 1 liberatur *Barlow*.

Inter

Inter Brevia return. de Termino *Paſch.* Anno 22. pro *AURO REGINÆ* fieri facias de bonis *Jo. Haward* Mil. 20 *d.*

De *Guidone Fairfax* Mil. & aliis 40 *s.* de (4) fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licenc. concedend. tenementa ad valenc. 10 *l.* in fundatione Cantariæ per brev. dat. 25 *Nov.* 22 E 4. brev. indorſ. quod breve levavit & denar. ſolvuntur *Richardo Doland* Recep. ſuper inquietanc.

Brevia de *AURO REGINÆ Richardi Doland* Rec. & *Roberti Willingham* Atturn. in quadam Rec. executionis ſuper filas brevium, de *Gilberto Debenham* 4 *l.* 7 *s.* 8 *d.* rem. 8 *l.* 7 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet de (4) fine 260 marc. nobis ſolut. pro Manerio de *Tatinſton* cum pertinentiis quind. *Hill. Wingfield, Norff.* 22 *l.* 8 *s.* 4 *d.* return. quod cepit bonis ad valenc.

De *Roberto Hans* & Burgenſ. Villæ de *Stamford*, 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de (4) fine 10 marc. ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro conceſſione & confirmacione diverſ. Maner. Libertat. &c. præfat. *Roberto* ac Burgenſ. Villæ prædictæ ſibi & ſucceſſor. ſuis imperpetuum.

De *Raphaele de Bynaldis* Mercatore de *Janua*, oriundus 23, de (4) fine 11 *l.* 11 *s.* in Hanaperio ſolut. pro Literis ſuis Paten. de fac. ipſum indigenam: & Conſimile pro *Johanne Sawo* in eodem quod, dat. 8 *Julii*, 22 E. 4.

De *Thoma Ampe* & aliis 7 *l.* 3 *s.* 1 *d.* de (4) fine 71 *l.* 21 *s.* pro licenc. alienand. in manum moztuam, &c. Indorſatur, quod cepit bon. & catall. & fieri fac. pro reſidua.

Brevia ſequen. —— *Jacobi Bartlet* pro indigen. faciend. de *Henr. Sturman* de Cuſtod. Sociorum & Scholar. Aulæ Sanctæ *Trinitatis* in Univerſitate *Cantebrig.* 43 *s.* 1 *d.* de (4) fine 21 marc. pro alienac. in manum mozt.

De *Johanna* filia Ducis *Buck.* & al. de (4) fine 10 marc. pro pardonac. habend. de omnibus donac. et perquiſit. de Dominio et Caſtro de *Brekenham*, &c.

De bonis, catallis, terris & tenementis *W. Alington* Mil. 200. & *T. Clerk* in prædicti *W.* 66 *s.* 8 *d.* de (4) fine 33 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* nobis ad Recept. Scaccarii noſtri ſolvend. pro Cuſtod. terr. quæ fuerunt *Johannis Aſhland* defuncti, & quæ poſt mortem prædicti *Jo.* ac ratione minoris ætat. ſuæ & hæred. ejuſdem *Jo.* ad manus noſtras deven. necnon pro Cuſtod. et Maritag. ejuſdem, 19 E. 4. *Wydolfe.*

If any Officers of the Queen, or Court of Exchequer upon further ſearch can find out theſe Writs or other Records in any of the Treaſuries of the Exchequer during this Kings reign, I ſhall gladly peruſe them; till then you muſt take them only upon the *Collectors* credit, (ſometimes miſtaken in his quotations) not mine, without any Obſervations on, or from them.

In the ſame Collection of *W. B.* I found the tranſcripts of theſe three *Brevia* pro Regina, for ſale of goods ſeiſed for, and levying of *Queen-gold* due to *Elizabeth* Queen Conſort to King *Edward* the 4th, though I cannot yet find them in the Rolls, though probably extant in the Bundles of Writs, which I have not peruſed.

REX, &c. Præcipimus tibi, quod illa bona & catalla venerabilis in Chriſto Patris *Jacobi* Epiſcopi *Norwic*, ad valenc. 20 *s.* quos debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizab.* Reginæ *Angliæ*, de quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro (4) confirmatione quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium

Patentium diverſorum Progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ*, de diverſis conceſſionibus & confirmationibus quondam Epiſcopis loci prædicti prædeceſſoribus prædicti nunc Epiſcopi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis nuper confect. habend. quæ nuper de mandato noſtro virtute Brevis noſtri tibi inde direct. cepiſti penes te reman. invendit. pro defectu emptorum, prout returnaſti ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* ultim. præterit. de die in diem venditioni exponas, ac ea cariori præcio quo poteris ſine dilatione vendas; Ita quod denarios illos habeas ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in craſtino, &c.

Hill. 22 E. 4. in Offic. Rem. Regis.

REX Vic. *Norff.* & *Suff.* Præcipimus tibi, quod de bonis, catallis, terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt *Rogeri Roe* Mil. in Balliva tua 20 marcas, quas debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabeth.* Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 200 marc. nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro eo quod conceſſimus præfato *Rogero Roe* Manerium de *Erpingham* & *Ferbrigg* in Com. *Suff.* & Manerium de *Wharton at Stone*, aliàs dictum Manerium de *Bardolf* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Hertf.* & quæ fuerunt *Willielmi* nuper Vic. —— Habend. præfato *Rogero*, hæred. & aſſign. ſuis de Nobis & hæredibus noſtris per ſervitia inde debita & de jure conſueta imperpetuum; ita quod denarios illos habeas ad Scaccarium noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in craſtino Clauſi *Paſch.* præfat. Conſorti noſtræ, ſeu (5) ejus in hac parte Receptori ibidem ſolvend. Teſte *Tho. Nottingham* Mil. 10 die *Febr.* Anno regni noſtri 22. Per ordinem de Anno 15 Regis nunc; ſuper filac. Brevium execut. pro Auro Reginæ, *in Offic. Rem. Regis.*

REX Vic. *Ebor.* &c. Præcipimus tibi, quod de bonis & catallis *Roberti Both* Decani Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Sancti *Petri Eborum*, *Tho. Brian* Milit. Capitalis Juſtic. de Banco, *Gnidonis Fairfax* Militis, *Gervaſii Clifton* Ar. *Thomæ Portington* Clerici, Theſaur. Eccleſiæ prædict. *Richardi Pygot* Servien. Regis ad Legem, *Roberti Forſter* Gen. & *Roberti Marler* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de (4) fine 12 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licent. concedend. diverſa terras et tenementa Decano et Capitulo Beati *Petri Eborum* imperpetuum ad manum mortuam, ſecundum formam & effectum Cartæ *L. Both* Archiepiſcopi *Eborum*; et denarios illos, &c. Teſte, &c. 22 E 4. *Berdolf.* Indorſ. quod Vic. fieri fecit, &c. & denar. ſolvuntur *Richardo Doland* (5) ſuo Receptori, prout patet, &c. De eiſdem 40 *s.* pro 20 *l.* ſolut. pro terris ad manum mortuam concedend.

In a Collection of Writs for the levying of *Queen-gold* in the reign of King *Edward* the 4th, which belonged to Mr. *Herbert* deceaſed, late Attorny to *Mary* now Queen Mother, I find theſe ſeveral Writs iſſued in the 5th year of his reign to ſeveral Sheriffs, extant in the Office of *Pleas* in the Exchequer.

Brevia pro Auro Reginæ de Term. Paſchæ Anno 5 E 4.

REX Vicecomiti, ſalutem. De bonis, catallis, terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt *Johannis Lovell* Militis 13 die *Septembris* ultimo præterito in Balliva tua fieri fac. 16 *s.* quos debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabetha* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 12 marc. nobiſrum facto pro duobus bzebibus de Conc. dicto 14 die *Septembris* habend. Ita quod denarios

denarios illos habeas in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ ſive ejus in hac parte Receptori tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Origin. de Anno quarto nunc, Rot. 71.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Willielmi Haſtings* Milit. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 16 *l.* quos debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabeth.* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 12 marc. nobiſcum fact. pro duobus brevibus de Conc. habend. 14 die *Septemb.* Anno Regni noſtri quarto; ita, &c. in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* præfatæ Conſorti, &c. *ut ſupra.* Teſte, &c. per *Warr.* prædict. Rotul. prædict. Warr. Leic.

Memorand. quod Abbas & Convent. Monaſterii beatæ *Mariæ* de *Horlſowen* in Com. *Salop* 20 *l.* de &c. AURO SUO de (4) fine 10 *l.* de *Richardo Turnaunt* & *Johanna* uxore ejus fil. *Johannis Stock* in 4 marc. de fine 40 marc. &c. Orig. de dicto Anno quarto, Rot. 67.

De *Rogero Tocotk* Milite, & *Elizabetha* uxore ejus, nuper uxore *Willielmi Beauchamp* Milit. nuper Domino de 20 *l.* de (4) fine 10 *l.* &c. *Memorand.* quod iſtæ particulæ omittuntur extra hoc libr. tamen in Rotulo de *AURO REGINÆ.*

REX Vicecomiti *Northumbr.* ſalutem. Præcipimus tibi, quod non omittas, &c. quin, &c. et de bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis fratrum & ſororum Gildarum beatæ *Mariæ* Sancti *Georgii* & Sancti *Jacobi* in Eccleſia Sancti *Johannis* infra Villam de *Peterburga* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 10 marc. quas debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabeth.* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 100 marc. nobiſcum fact. pro licenc. perquirend. terr. reddit. ten. et poſſeſſiones pro ſuſtentat. eorundem Gild. ad valorem 20 *l.* per annum ad manum moruam habend. Ita quod denarios illos habeas ad Scaccar. noſtrum apud *Weſtm.* in Craſtino Sancti *Martini* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ ſive (5) ejus Receptori in hac parte tunc ibidem ſolvend. Teſte, &c. Per Orig. de Anno quarto Regis nunc Rot. 67. Brevia de Anno Reginæ de Termino S. Trinitatis, An. prædicto, Northumb.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Cordnariorum & Corneſariorum *Oxon.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quas debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 mar. nobiſcum fact. pro confirmatione quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Paten. diverſorum Progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ* prædeceſſoribus ipſorum Cordnariorum et Corneſariorum; Ita quod denar. &c. ad diem prædictam præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Warr. prædict. Rot. prædicto. Oxon. Berk.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Majoris & Communitatis Villæ noſtræ *Novi Caſtri* ſuper *Tynam* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 60 *l.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 30 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro Literis noſtris Patentibus de conceſſ. Manerii de *Bicarin Bicar* in Com. *Northumb.* cum pertinentiis ſuis eiſdem Majori & Communitati. Habend. ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rot. prædict. Novum Caſtrum.

De bonis & catallis, &c. Conſtabularii Communitatis Stapulæ noſtræ Villæ *Caleſſ.* in balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *l.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro confirmac. tam cujuſdam Cartæ ac quarundam Literarum Paten. diverſorum Progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ*, quam *Hen.* 4, *Hen.* 5, & *Hen.* 6. nuper defunct. necnon de Civitas Eboracum.

noſtr. Regum *Angliæ* nuper Majori, Conſtabular. & Communitati Stapul. prædictæ habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſort. noſtræ, &c. ad tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Warr. prædict. Rotulo prædicto.

Lincoln. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Margaretæ Thurland.* de Villa S. *Botho* Viduæ in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AVRO SVO de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro licentia habend. quod ipſa *Margaretta* quand. annual. reddit. 60 *s.* exeun. de quadam Grangea vocat. *Hemitorie*, alias dict. *Hemtree* infra Dominia de *Weldemore* in Com. prædicto Aldermannis, fratribus & ſororibus cujuſdam Gild. in honore Corporis *Chriſti* in Eccleſia Parochiali dictæ Villæ Sancti *Bothi* fundat. & eorum ſucceſſoribus dare poſſit concedere & aſſignare; Ita, &c. quod ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. Per Warr. prædictum, Rotulo 68.

Lincoln. De bonis & catallis, terris &c. *Thomæ Kyrkely* Clerici, *Thomæ Wymbyſh* & *Johannis Gylaſton* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quas debet, &c. de AVRO SVO de (4) quodam fine 40 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro licencia habend. quod ipſi terr. ten. & reddit. ad valenc. 17 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* per Annum, dare poſſent & concedere Priori & Conventui de *Norton Parke* in Com. prædict. habend. eiſdem Priori & Conventui, & ſucceſſor. ſuis imperpetuum. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Somerſ. & Dorſ. REX Vicecom. ſalutem. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Decani & Capituli Eccleſiæ Cathedral. Sancti *Andreæ Wellen.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 140 *l.* quas debent, &c. de *AVRO SVO* de (4) quodam fine 140 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro licentia habend. quod ipſi Quadraginta Libratæ terrarum, ten. ſive reddit. per Annum, cum pertinen. quæ de nobis not. tenentur in capite & Venerabili Patre *Thoma Bathon.* & *Wellen.* Epiſcopo, ſeu aliis perſonis, aut alia perſona qui hujuſmodi terras & tenementa aut reddit. ſibi dare voluerint adquirere poſſint. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti, &c. ut infra tunc ibidem ſolvend. Teſte, &c. per Warr. prædict. Rotulo 68.

Civitas Lincoln. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Thomæ Wymbiſh* & *Roberti Whaplode* Capellanis in Balliva veſtra fieri fac. 32 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AVRO SVO* de (4) quodam fine 18 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro licent. habenda, quod ipſi terras, ten. reddit. reverſiones, ſervitia, annuitates, & alias poſſeſſiones quæcunque ad valorem 8 marc. per an. adquirere poſſint, & ea cuidam Cantariæ de uno Capellano ſingulis diebus ad altare beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis in Eccleſia Parochial. Sancti *Petri* ad placit. in Civitate prædicta per præfatos *Thomam* & *Robertum* imperpetuum, ibidem celebrand. erect. creat. & ſtabilit. terr. legare & concedere poſſint; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum, &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Ebornm. De bonis & catallis, &c. Prioris & Monachorum Eccleſiæ S. *Cuthberti Dunelm.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AVRO SVO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro confirmatione quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium diverſorum Progenit. noſtr. quondam Regum *Angliæ* habend. Et de bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Abbatis & Conventus de *Whitbye* in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent præfatæ Conſorti noſtri de AVRO SVO de (4) quodam fine 10 mar. nobiſcum facto pro confirmatione, Ita, &c. diem prædictum, &c. Rotulo 69.

De

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis quæ fuerunt *Thomæ* nuper Epiſcopum *Bathon. & Wellen.* ac Decani & Canonicorum dictæ Eccleſiæ *Wellen.* & Prioris & Monachorum dictæ Eccleſiæ *Bathoniæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine decem librarum nobiſcum fact. pro confirmatione quazundam Cartarum diverſorum Progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ* habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Somerſet. Dorſet.

De bonis, &c. *Katharinæ* Abbatiſſæ & Monial. de *Berking.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro conſim. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Eſſex. & Hertford.

De bonis, &c. Venerabilis Patris *Willielmi* Epiſcopi *Elyen.* ac Prioris & Conventus loci prædicti in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent præfatæ Conſorti noſtro de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis facto pro conſim. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Cantabr. & Hunt.

De bonis, &c. Abbatis & Conventus Sancti *Salvatoris* de *Faverſham* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Kanc.

De bonis, &c. Abbatis Eccleſiæ *Sanctæ Crucis* de *Waltham* & ejuſdem loci Convent. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Eſſex, Hertford.

De bonis, &c. Venerabilis Patris *J.* Epiſcopi *Wygorn.* in balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de quodam (4) fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Wygorn.

De bonis, &c. *Richardi Nevile* Comitis *Warr.* & *Sarum*, & *Annæ* Comitiſſæ *Warr.* Conſortis ſuæ, filiæ *Richardi de Bello Campo* nuper Comitis *Warr.* ſororis & hæredis *Henr.* nuper Ducis *Warr.* filii & hæredis ejuſdem nuper Comitis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 100 *l.* ſolvend. quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine nobiſcum facto pro licentia habend. quod ipſi dare poſſint et concedere per finem in Curia noſtra lebatum, Decano & Capitulo Eccleſiæ beatæ *Mariæ Warr.* terras, ten. redditus, & ſervitia, cum pertinentiis, ad an. valor. 40 *l.* Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum. Præcipimus etiam tibi, quod non omittas, &c. quin eam, &c. et de bonis, &c. prædictorum Comitis & Comitiſſa in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro licentia habend. quod ipſi dare poſſint et concedere per finem in Curia noſtra de Banco lebatum, Abbati & Conventui de *Tewkesbury* terras, ten. reddit. & ſervitia, ad an. valorem 12 mar. Et de bonis & catallis, &c. earundem Comitis & Comitiſſæ in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 30 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent præfatæ Conſorti noſtro de dicto *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 15 *l.* 7 *s.* nobiſcum facto pro licentia habend. quod ipſi dare poſſint et concedere per finem in dicta Curia noſtra lebend. Magiſt. et Capellan. *Cantaria* beatæ *Mariæ de Gernely* in Com. *Wygorn.* terras, ten. ten. reddit. & ſervitia cum pertinentiis ad an. valorem 20 marc. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum. Warr. Leic.

* De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis nunc Magiſtri & Cuſtod. fraternitatis Sciſſorum, & de Fraternitate Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* in Civitate *London.* * De Termino Sanctæ Trin. An. 3 E. 4. Londou.

in Balliva veſtra fieri faciatis 20 *s.* quas debent de *AURO SUO* de quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro confirmatione diverſarum Literarum Patentium diverſorum Regum de diverſis Conceſſionibus nuper Magiſtris & Cuſtodibus Fraternitat. prædictæ prædeceſſoribus prædictorum, nunc Magiſtri et Cuſtod. et ſucceſſor. ſuor. fact. nuper confectarum habenda; Ita, *&c.* in quindena Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ.* T. *&c.* per Orig. de Anno quarto Regis nunc Rotulo 80. 15.

London. De Termino S. Mich. Anno 3 E. 4.

REX Vicecom. ſalutem; De bonis et catallis, terris & ten. *Thomæ Frowick* de *London.* Gent. *Richardi Turmorunt* de eadem Gent. *Willielmi Cumberford* de Communi Banco noſtro Gent. *Thomæ Staunton* de *London* Mercer, *Willielmi Mancer* de eadem, Gent. *Thomæ Swan:* Gen. in Balliva noſtra fieri faciatis 100 *l.* marc. quas debent chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ de AURO SUO, de (4) fine Mille marcarum nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtodia omnium Dominiorum, Maneriorum, terrarum, tenementorum, reddituum, ſerviciorum, reverſionum, poſſeſſionum, ac aliorum hæreditamentorum cum pertinentiis quæ fuerunt *Thomæ Carleton* nuper Com. *Midd.* Militis defuncti; Ac etiam pro Cuſtodia et Maritagio *Richardi* filii et hæredis prædict *Thomæ Carleton* abſque diſparagatione; Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillar.* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, ſeu ejus in hac parte (5) Receptori tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per Orig. de Anno quarto Regis nunc Rotulo 12.

Nota Theſaur. Regina pro cuſtodia Recordorum ſuorum; Ante quem diem denarii prædicti ſolvuntur præfato Receptori, prout patet per literas acquietan. indentat. ipſius Receptoris Theſauro reman.

Norff. Suff.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Willielmus Fenny* & *Hugonis Fenne* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 50 marc. quas debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de 500 marc. nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro (4) Cuſtodia omnium maneriorum, terrarum et ten. reddit. ſerviciorum, ac reverſionum quæ fuer. *Roberti Willingby* Militis defuncti, quæ de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit, una cum Maritagio *Roberti* filii et hæredis prædicti *Roberti* Patris, abſque diſparagatione; Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum, *&c.* per War. prædictum, Rotulo 14.

Norff. Suff.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Thomæ Mountgomery* et *Mich. Parker,* necnon *Johannis Tymperley* de *Handleſham* in dicto Com. *Suff.* Armigeri, et *Richardi Southwell* de *Waderiſing* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Armiger. (5) manucapt. prædictorum *Thomæ* & *Michaelis* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quas debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis præmanibus ſolut. (4) pro Cuſtod. omnium terrarum et ten. reddit. et ſervic. cum pertinentiis quæ fuerunt *Roberti Pickmerin* nuper de *Sherepham* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Armigeri defuncti; Ac etiam pro Cuſtodia et Maritagio *H. Puckingham* filii et hæredis ipſius *Roberti* abſque diſparagatione; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rot. 11. Ad quem diem Vic. non retur. breve; Ideo, *&c.* Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis.*

Salop.

De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis* Comitis *Salop* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 33 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de quodam (4) fine 20 *l.* quinque marcarum nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro Brebe de Aſſiſ. novæ diſſeiſinæ habend. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per War. prædictum, Rotul. 87.

De

De bonis, catallis et tenementis *Willielmi Belknap* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 32 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 16 *l.* 3 *s.* 4 *d.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro quatuor brevibus Conc. habend. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Ad quam diem Vic. non ret. breve. Ideo, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* anno 8 Regis nunc. Kancia.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Radulphi Boiler* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 60 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 30 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro licentia conc. cum *Willielmo Belknap* fratre & aliis de placito Conc. de Maneriis de *Bedale*, *Aſcough*, *Kylwardby*, *Stillingfleet*, *Moreby* et aliis diverſis Maneriis in Com. *Eborum*, *Northumb.* *Warr.* & *Oxon.* Ita, *&c.* in *Paſcha*, *&c.* Teſte, *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino S. *Trinitatis*, anno quinto Regis nunc, *&c.* De Termino Sancti Hillar. An. 5 E. 4. Warr.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Willielmi Hode* Clerici in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobiſcum facto pro licentia conc. cum *Roberto Clyfton* & *Elizabeth.* uxore ejus de placito Convenc. de Maneriis de *Topcroft*, *Denton*, *Hoſ*, et *Lytilzall* cum pertinentiis, et de Advocationibus Eccleſiæ de *Denton* & Capellæ Sancti *Egidii* in *Topcroft*, *&c.* Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. Teſte, *&c.* per Warr. prædictum. Norff. & Suff.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Aliciæ Wyks*, *Ottonis Gilbert*, & *Johannis Moore* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtodia omnium terrarum et ten. reddituum, ſervitiorum & reverſionum cum ſuis pertinentiis, quæ fuerunt *Johannis Bayton* & *Johannæ* nuper uxoris ſuæ, de hæreditate ipſius *Johannæ* jam defunctæ, quæ de nobis tenuerunt diebus quibus obierunt, per ſervit. militar. & quæ per mortem eorundem *Johannis* & uxoris ſuæ ad manus noſtras devenerunt, habend. a tempore mortis eorundem *Johannis* & *Johannæ* uſque ad plenam ætatem hæredis, una cum Partagio ejuſdem hæredis; Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Rotulum Memorand. de anno quinto Regis nunc, *Hillar.* Record. Rotulo. Devon.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Richardi Weſt* nuper de *parva Bedwate* in dicto Com. *Suſſex* Militis, necnon *Johannis Goring* de *Llanifaige* in eodem Com. Gen. *Hugonis Hondford* nuper de *London* Gen. et *Thomæ Berwick* de *Oſſingſon* in dicto Com. Yeoman. (5) plegiorum prædicti *Richardi* in Balliva tua fieri fac. tam 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto, pro quadam tranſgreſſ. *Rogeri Keyes* vi & armis facta, unde convict. eſt, ut patet termino *Paſch.* Anno Regni noſtri ſecundo, quam 20 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum ſimiliter fact. pro conſimili: Ac 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam fine 10. marc. nobiſcum ſimiliter facto, pro quadam tranſgr. *Thomæ Hilling* vi & armis, &c. unde convictus eſt, ut patet Termino Sancti *Hillar.* Anno regni noſtri primo. Et 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam fine 10 marc. nobiſcum facto; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco (Regis) de Termino Sancti *Hillar.* Anno quarto Regis nunc. Surr. Suſſex

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Mervyn* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 100 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) 50 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro licenc. conc. cum *Margaretâ Hungerford* vidua, quæ fuit Somerſ.

uxor

uxor *Roberti Hungerford* Militis, *Thoma Hungerford* Milite, & *Anna* uxore ejus, & *Thoma Burgh* Milite, & *Margareta* uxore ejus de placito Conventionis de maneriis de *Abre, Northſhadury, Poblow, Conewood, Penſeford,* & *Newton-Sentlo* cum pertinentiis, et de aliis terris, pratis, paſtur. boſc. mariſcis, & reddit: cum pertinentiis ibidem, & alibi. Ita, *&c.* in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno quarto Regis nunc, ad quem diem Vic. non ret. brev. Ideo, &c. Vic. Com. *Wiltes* in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis*.

Southt. Somerſet. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Marvyn* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 17 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 14 marc. nobiſcum facto. pro licenc. cont. cum *Thoma Burle* Milite, & *Margareta* uxore ejus nuper uxore *Willielmi Botreaux* de *Botreaux* Militis, de placito Conbenc. de Maneriis de *Flexlend, Penyton,* et *Bedyngham* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Southt.* et de aliis terris in Com. *Wiltes, Briſtoll, Somerſ, Dorſ. Berks,* et *Devon.* Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum. Ad quem diem Vic. non ret. brev. Ideo, *&c.* ita, *&c.* in Oct. S. *Trinitatis*, ad quem diem Vic. non ret. breve. Ideo præceptum fuit Vic. Com. *Wiltes.*

Southt. * There are very many Fines impoſed for this cauſe, An. 5 E 4. in Offic. Rem. Regis. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Poulet* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum fact. pro contempt. per ipſum fact. eo * quod non ſuſcepit ordinem Militarem ante feſtum Aſcenſionis Domini Anno regni noſtri quinto; Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus Militum de anno quinto Regis nunc.

Norff. Suff. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Knyvett* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO pro conſimili; Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum; ad quem diem non return. brev. Ideo, *&c.* ita in Octabis.

London. Mid. De bonis et catallis, *&c. Henrici Frowick* Armigeri in Balliva veſtra fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine, *&c.* mar. pro conſimili. Ita, *&c.* ad diem, *&c.* T. *&c.* per prædictum.

Eborum. De bonis et catallis, *&c. Johannis Langton* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO pro conſimili. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum.

Lincoln. De bonis et catallis, *&c. Henrici Grene* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 10 *l.* pro conſimili; Ita, *&c.* ad diem. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum.

Eborum. De bonis et catallis, *&c. Johannis Haſtings* de *Fenwick* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 23 *s.* quos debet de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 12 *l.* pro conſimili. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum.

Oxon. Berks. De bonis et catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis Collingrigg*, necnon *Edwardi Langford* de *Bradford* in dicto Com. *Berk.* Armigeri, & *Thoma Roger.* de *Speane* in eodem Com. Armigeri, (4) manucaptorum prædicti *Johannis* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 10 mar. quas debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 100 marc. nobiſcum facto, et nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtodia Manerii de *Padworth* cum pertinentiis in dicto Com. *Berks*, voc. *Comdreyes*, mediet. unius molendin. aquatici, & unius Acr. terr. cum pertinentiis in *Padworth* in Com. prædicto, quæ nuper fuerunt *Edwardi Condrey* defuncti, qui de nobis tenuit in Capite, et pro Maritagio *Petri Condrey* filii et hæredis dicti *Edwardi*, Ita, *&c.* à die *Paſcha* in unum menſem. Teſte, *&c.* per Rotulum

lum Memorand. de Anno quarto Regis nunc, *Hillar.* Record. Rotul. 29. ex parte Remem. Theſ.

De bonis et catallis, terris & tenementis *Willielmi Eſſex* in Balliva tua fieri faciatis 20 marc. quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 200 marc. nobiſcum facto pro Maritagio *Elizabeth.* filiæ et hæredis *Willielmi Bopthorp* Armiger. et *Johanna* uxoris ejus, ac pro Cuſtodia omnium terrarum & ten. reddit. ſerviciorum ac reverſionum cum ſuis pertinentiis, quæ fuerunt prædictorum *Willielmi Bapthorp* & *Johanna*, aut eorum alterius diebus quibus obierunt, & quæ per & poſt mortem eorundem *Willielmi Bapthorp* & *Johanna* ſeu eorum alterius; Ac ratione minoris ætatis prædictæ *Elizabetha* ad manus noſtras devenerunt; Ita, *&c.* in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Original. de Anno quinto Regis nunc, Rotulo 90. De Termino S. Trin. 5 E 4. Lond Midd.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Radulphi Botiller* de *Sudeley* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 12 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro (4) licenc. habenda. Et quod ipſe et alii Manerium de *Brabourn* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Kanc.* quod de nobis tenetur in Capite dare poſſint et concedere *Thomæ* Archiepiſcopo *Cantuar.* et aliis, Habend. ſibi & hæredibus ſuis de nobis & hæredibus noſtris per ſervitia inde debita & conſueta imperpetuum; Ita, *&c.* in Sancti *Michaelis*, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædict. Rotulo 89. Warr. Leic.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Abbatis & Conventus Monaſterii de *Eveſham* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobiſcum ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro (4) licenc. habend. quod iidem Abbas et Convent. Abbas de *Alveceſtria* in Com. *Warr.* terr. et ten. reddit. et emolumen. ac poſſeſſiones univerſas cum pertinentiis ſuis eidem Abbatiæ qualitercunque ſpectan. una cum omnibus Libertatibus et franc. quibuſcunq; percipere, ac ſibi & eorum Monaſterio prædicto tenere poſſint et valeant imperpetuum ad manum mortuam; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum, T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rot. 89. Wyt

De bonis et catallis, *&c.* *Walteri Blunt* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *l.* 8 *d.* quos debet de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobis ſolur. in Hanaperio noſtro pro Literis noſtris Patentibus de pardonac. præfat. *Walter.* et aliis. habend. de omnimodis donationibus, alienationibus, et diſ. per ipſos ſeu eorum aliquem de et in Manerio de *Sturminſtre Mareſchall* vocat. *Beancham of Manner* cum pertinentiis in dicto Com. *Dorſ.* Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rot. 89. Somerſ. Do. ſ.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Forteſcue* et *Johannis Reyſelley* Armigerorum, necnon *Richardi Whitley* de *London* Gent. et *Willielmi Hammond* de eadem Gen. (5) manucapt. prædictorum *Johannis* et *Johannis* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *l.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro Cuſtod. habend. omnium Dominiorum, maneriorum, terrarum, ten. et aliorum hæreditamentorum cum pertinentiis, quæ fuerunt *Johannis Wynard* de Com. prædicto Armiger. defunct. qui de nobis tenuit in Capite die quo obiit, & pro Maritagio *Agnetis* filiæ et hæredis cujuſdam *Johannis Wynard* infra ætatem exiſtent. Ita, *&c.* in Craſtino *Mich.* anno 9. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* Teſte, *&c.* Orig. de anno 8. Regis nunc Rotulo 8. Cornub.

De

Norff. Suff. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis Dynham* Armigeri, & *Elizabeth.* quæ fuit uxor *Johannis Ratcliff* de *Fitzwauter* Armigeri, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 54 *l.* 4 *d.* **quos habent** *Elizabeth.* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habendi quod ipſi diverſa tenementa in Com.** *Suff.* & *Eſſex.* quæ de nobis tenentur in capite, **dare poſſint et concedere** *Richardo Illingworth* Militi, & al. Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* anno octavo præfatæ **Reginæ**, aut ejus in hac parte Receptori tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. per origin. de anno ſeptimo Regis nunc, Rot. 58. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. breve *Johanni*, *&c.* Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Clauſi *Paſch.* anno nono Regis nunc.

Surr. Suſſex. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Johannis Guringe*, *Humfr. Honſter*, & *Thomæ Boſt*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *l.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habendi quod ipſe terr. et ten. ad valorem annum** 10 *l.* **cuidam Cantariæ**, ad altar. Sancti *Georgii* infra Eccleſiam Cathedralem *Ciceſtr.* in Com. *Suſſex.* **dare poſſint et concedere.** Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Reginæ**, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum 58.

Devon. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Johannæ* quæ fuit uxoris *Richardi Yard* Armigeri de *Suff.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habendi**, quod ipſa Maner. de *Tongwoke* & alia terras & tenementa quæ de nobis tenet in capite in Com. prædicto *Gilberto Yard* filio ſuo **dare poſſit et concedere.** Ita, *&c.* in Quindena Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Reginæ**, *&c.* per Warr. prædictum, Rotulo prædicto.

Wygorn. De bonis & catallis Abbatis & Conventus de *Eveſham*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro confirmatione Chartarum diverſorum** progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ* habend. Ita, *&c.* Oct. Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Reginæ**, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum in Rotulo prædicto.

Norff. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis Sourlow* nuper unius Jur. de quadam Inquiſitione inter *Robertum Martyn* Quer. & *Henricum Gray* de *Ketteringam* Gen. capt. de placito **Tranſgreſſionis**, necnon *Willielmi Price* de *Hetterſet* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Gen. & *Thomæ Saive* in eodem Com. Gen. (5) **plegiorum prædict.** *Johannis* 20 *l.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, **tam pro bonis et catallis ſuis nobis forisfact. quam pro extirpatione terrarum et tenementorum ſuorum, necnon pro Impriſonamento corporis ſui ratione falſi ſacramenti ſui per ipſum et ſocios ſuos in placito prædicto facti**, unde per quandam Jur. 24 Militum inde inter ipſos capt. convictus eſt, & (4) **ſe poſuit ad gratiam noſtram.** Et de bonis, *&c. Johannis Super* nuper alterius Jur. prædictorum, necnon plegiorum prædictorum in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *l.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili. Et de bonis, *&c. Roberti Pyrle* nuper tertii Jur. prædictorum, necnon *Johannis Pelley* de *Hardwick* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Armigeri, & *Johannis Ryley* de *Carbrook* in eodem Com. Gen. (5) **plegiorum prædicti** *Roberti* in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *l.* 8 *d.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili. Et de bonis, *&c. Jacobi Charter* nuper alterius Jur. prædictorum, necnon *Richardi Mountains* de *Carbrook* in dicto

dicto Com *Norff.* Armigeri, & *Johannis Andrew* de *London* Haberdaſher, **plegiorum prædicti** *Jacobi* in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro conſimili. Et de bonis, *&c. Roberti Richmondi* nuper alterius Jur. prædictorum, necnon prædicti *Willielmi Prior* Gen. & *Roberti Storer* de *Merynghorp* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Gen. **plegiorum prædicti** *Roberti Richmond* in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro conſimili. Et de bonis, *&c. Nicholai Biſhop* nuper alterius Jur. prædictorum, necnon *Thomæ Brampton* de *Herſham* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Gen. & *Simon Gunnre* de *Eaſt Beckinghum* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Gen. **plegiorum prædicti** *Nicholai* in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto pro conſimili. Ita, *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus amerc. necnon catall. fugitivorum coram Rege de Termino *Sanctæ Trinitatis* anno ſeptimo Regis nunc.

De bonis & catallis **Præſidentis et Scholarium Collegii** Sanctæ *Mariæ* *Magdalenæ Oxon.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro confirmatione Chartarum diverſarum** progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum *Angliæ* habenda. Ita, *&c.* Teſte, *&c.* per origin. prædicto Rotulo 59. Oxon, Berks.

De bonis & catallis Burgenſ. Tenentium, reſidentium & Inhabitantium Villæ de *Doncaſter* in Com. prædicto, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro quadam Charta noſtra de ejuſdem Libertate habend.** Ita, *&c.* in Octab. Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Reginæ**, *&c.* T. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Ad quem diem Vic. non returnavit brev. Ideo, *&c.* Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* anno nono Regis nunc, *&c.* Ebor.

De bonis & catallis Abbatis & Conventus Domus ſive Eccleſiæ beatæ *Mariæ*, de bonis & catallis, *&c. David ap Johann* Perſona Eccleſiæ de *Acton Burnell*, & *Willielmi Tagge* Perſona Eccleſiæ de *Norton* in *Habes.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, pro (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habenda** quod ipſi Manerium de *Arsley* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Suff.* quod de nobis tenetur in capite, **dare poſſint et concedere** *Thomæ Litlelow* & aliis, & hæredibus ipſius *Thomæ* tenend. de nobis & hæredibus noſtris per ſervitia inde debita, & de jure conſueta imperpetuum. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. Et per Warr. prædictum Rotulo 90. Warr. Leic. Suſſex.

REX Vicecomiti ſalutem; de bonis & catallis, *&c. Richardi Nevill* Comitis *Warr.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habenda**, ut ipſe idem Comes ſeu alii quicunque terras, tenementa, redditus, reverſ. ſervitia, annuitates, & alias poſſeſſiones quæcunque ad valenc. 10 marc. per annum, **cuidam Capellano Cantariæ ad Altare** beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis in Eccleſia Parochial. Apoſtolorum *Petri* & *Pauli* de *Olney* in dicto Com. *Buck.* juxta ordinationem prædicti Comitis in hac parte habend. imperpetuum ibidem celebraturum, & ſucceſſoribus ſuis, dare, concedere, legare & aſſignare poſſit. Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis*, *&c.* T. *&c.* per origin. de anno quinto Regis *Edw.* 4. Rot. 90. Bedf. Buck. Term. Sanctæ Trinitatis An. 6 Edw. 4.

Ebor. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Prioris & Canonicorum de *Bridlington*, & ejuſdem loci Conventus, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 16 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 18 *l.* ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro confirmatione quarundam Chartarum et Literarum Patentium diverſorum progenitorum noſtrorum de diverſis Libertatibus et Franchef.** nuper Priori, Canonicis, & Convent. loci prædict. & ſucceſſoribus ſuis conceſſ. nuper confectarum habend. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum, T. *&c.* Warr. prædict. Rotulo 91.

Lond. Midd. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Reginaldi Collyer* nunc Prioris Eccleſiæ Sancti *Bartholomæi* de *Smithfield*, & ejuſdem loci Conventus, ac Magiſtri & Fratrum Hoſpital. Sancti *Bartholomæi* in Balliva veſtra fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro confirmatione quarundam Chartarum diverſorum progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum** *Anglia*, **de diverſis conceſſionibus et confirmationibus** nuper Priori & Conventui loci prædicti, ac nuper Magiſtro & Fratribus ejuſdem loci & ſucceſſoribus ſuis factis nuper confectarum habend. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo 91.

Ebor. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Abbatis & Conventus de *Seleby* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro confirmatione quarundam Chartarum et Literarum Patentium diverſorum progenitorum noſtrorum quondam Regum** *Anglia*, **de diverſis conceſſionibus et confirmationibus** nuper Abbati & Conventui loci prædicti & ſucceſſoribus ſuis factis nuper confectarum habend. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo 91.

Lincoln. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Abbatis & Conventus de *Croyland*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro cuſtodia dictæ Abbatiæ et omnium Temporalium ejuſdem, cum omnibus bonis et rebus ad Abbatiam prædictam ſpectantibus tempore vacationis ejuſdem habend.** Ita quod denar. *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo 38.

Oxon. Berk. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Richardi Fowler*, & *Thomæ Wood*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro tribus brevibus de con. habend.** Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Conſorti noſtræ**, *&c.* T. *&c.* per origin. de anno ſexto Regis nunc Rotulo 64.

Devon. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Oliveri Dinham* Clerici, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, **pro licentia conc. cum** *Fulcone Bourchier* Armigero, fil. & hæred. *Willielmi Bourchier* Domini *Fitz Warren* Militis, de placito **con. de Maneriis de** *Clyfford*, *Combe*, *Tynehode*, *Sutton*, *Littlyneſcomb*, & *Weſtgrene*, cum pertinentiis, ac aliis Maneriis, terris & tenement. cum pertinentiis in Com. *Devon. Wiltes. Somerſet.* & *Cornub.* Ita quod denar. illos, *&c.* in Octab. Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ **Conſorti noſtræ**, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino *Paſcha* anno ſexto Regis nunc, *&c.*

Notiff. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Anthonii Wydenyledin* de *Scales* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine

fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro licenc. conc. cum *Simone Baxter* et *Gilberto Hogh* de placito Conuenc. de Manerio de *Midletone*, & aliis Maneriis, cum pertinentiis in Com. *Norff. Suff. Glouc. Eſſex* et *Hertford.* Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii.* T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino Sanctæ *Trinitatis* Anno ſexto.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Richardi Illingworth* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut, in Hanaperio noſtro, pro tribus debitibus de Conc. habend. Ita, &c. in craſt. Clauſi *Paſchæ* Anno octavo præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. de Anno ſeptimo Regis nunc Rotulo 60. London. Mic.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Roberti de Mitcham* de *Egham* in dicto Com. *Surr.* Yeoman, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto. Brevia retorn. de Termino Paſchæ Anno 8 E 4. Surr.

De bonis et catallis, &c. *Maria de Stoneley* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 100 *s.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 50 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licenc. habend. perquirend. terras et ten. ad valorem 10 marc. *per annum* habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* præfatæ Reginæ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Suſſex.

De bonis et catallis *Willielmi Carrent* Armigeri, *Johannis Carrent* ſen. Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *l.* quas debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 200 *l.* nobis ſolut. ad Recept. Scaccarii noſtri, pro Cuſtodia tam *Willielmi* filii et hæredis *Johannis Filtoll* Armigeri defuncti. quam omnium manerorum, terrarum et tenementorum quæ fuerunt ejuſdem hæredis. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* Anno nono præfatæ Reginæ &c. T. &c. per Origin. de Anno ſeptimo Regis nunc, Rotulo 10. Somerſ. Dorſ.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Dynham* Armigeri & *Elizabethæ* quæ fuit uxor *Johannis Ratteclyff* de *Fitzwater* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quas debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* pro (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobiſcum facto, pro licenc. conc. cum *Richardo Illingworth* Milite. *Johanne Say* Milite, et *Thoma Urſewick*, de placito Conuenc. de Maneriis de *Hetingynal* et *Diſ.* cum pertinentiis in dicto Com. *Suff.* & Com. *Eſſex*; Ita, &c. per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino *Paſchæ* anno ſeptimo Regis nunc ſub ſigno *Norff. Suff.* & *Eſſex.* Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* Anno octavo Regis nunc; Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ita, &c. ideo, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* Anno nono Regis nunc. Norff. Suff.

De bonis et catallis, &c. *Johannis Cheyne* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 16 *s.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO*, pro (4) quodam fine 18 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro licenc. conc. cum *Margareta* quæ fuit uxor *Roberti Hungerford* Militis, et *Anna* uxore ejus, de Manerio de *Lemanca* cum pertinentiis, & al. terr. ibidem et alibi. Ita, &c. per Warr. prædictum. Cornub.

De bonis, &c. *Johannis Sydenham* Junior de *Orehard* in Com. *Somerſet*, et *Richardi Fowler* de *Weſton* in Com. *Oxon.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobis ſolut. pro Cuſtodia *Iſabellæ* conſanguinei et hæredis *Mauritii Laryver* Armigeri, quod de *H.* 6. nuper de facto et non de jure Rege *Angliæ* tenuit in Capite die quo obiit, quæ per mortem prædicti *Mauritii*, ac ratione minoris ætatis ipſius *Iſabellæ* ad manus noſtras devenit, ſeu devenire deberet; Habend. præfatis *Johanni* et Somerſ. Oxon.

Richardo, durante minori ætate prædictæ *Iſabellæ* abſque diſparagacione. Ita, &c. per Origin. de anno ſexto Regis nunc Rotulo 11.

Eſſex. De bonis, &c. quæ fuerunt *Petri Arderne* Militis, nuper unius Juſtic. noſtrorum de Banco, necnon *Richardi Parnell* de *London*. Gen. et *Johannis Mille* de *London* Gen. (5) manucapt. prædicti *Petri* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtodia omnium terrarum et tenementorum quæ fuerunt *Thomæ Skreene* defunct. quæ per mortem dictæ *Thomæ*, aut ratione minoris ætatis *Johannis Skreene* filii et hæredis *Johannis Skreene* defunct. qui de nobis tenuit in Capite die quo obiit, infra ætatem et in Cuſtodia noſtra exiſtente, ad manus noſtras devenerunt. Ita, &c. per Orig. prædictum Rot. 12.

Surr. De bonis, &c. *Hugonis Fenne* et *Willielmi Eſſex* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 400 marc. nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtodia omnium Dominiorum, maneriorum, terrarum, reddituum, et ſervitiorum ac reverſionum cum pertinentiis quæ fuerunt *Nicholai Carew* Armigeri defuncti, quæ de nobis tenuit in Capite die quo obiit, et quæ per mortem ejuſdem; ac ratione minoris ætatis *Nicholai*, &c. in manibus noſtris exiſtunt; ac pro maritagio ejuſdem *Nicholai* fil. abſque diſparagacione; Ita, &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Kanc. De bonis, &c. Magiſtri *Thomæ Kente* utriuſque Juris Doctor. Clerici Conſilii noſtri, et *Roberti Kent* in Legibus Baccallarii, Cur. *Cantuar.* Procuratoribus generalibus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. ut ipſi ten. terras, poſſeſſiones, reddit⁹ et ſervitia, cum ſuis pertinentiis ad valorem an. 20 *l.* cuidam Capellano perpetuo cujuſdam Cantariæ perpetuæ divina ſingulis diebus ad altare Com. prædict. celebrat⁹. dare, concedere et aſſignare poſſint; Ita, &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 60.

Briſtoll. De bonis, &c. *Willielmi Canings* Mercatoris Villæ Regis noſtræ prædictæ in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licenc. habenda, ut ipſe terras, ten. reddit. et poſſeſſiones quaſcunq; ad valorem 10 *l.* per an. cuidam Capellano cujuſdam Cantariæ in Eccleſia beatæ *Mariæ* de *Redcliff* in *Briſtollia* divina ad Altare Sanctæ *Katherina* in eadem Eccleſia ſingulis diebus imperpetuum celebrat⁹. dare poſſit et concedere. Ita, &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Warr. Leic. De bonis, &c. *Thomæ Meſſen*, *Thomæ Wallyene*, et *Johannis Wallyene* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 14 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 17 *l.* nobis ſolut in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licenc. habend. quod ipſi unum Meſſ. tres virgat. et viginti acras terræ, 10 acras prati, et 20 acr. paſtur. cum pertinentiis in Frankten. quæ valent per annum 30 *s.* 4 *d.* ac unum Meſſ. cum pertinentiis in *Coventre* quod valeat per annum 10 *s.* Priori et Conventui de *Coventr.* habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis, dare poſſint et aſſignare; Ita, &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 61.

Somerſ. Dorſ. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Communitat. Civitatis *Bathoniæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. charisſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro confirmatione tam quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium *H.* 4, *H.* 5, & *Henrici* 6. nuper de facto et non de jure Regę *Angliæ*, diverſis conceſſionibus et confirmationibus

nuper

nuper Civibus Civitatis prædictæ nuper confectarum habend. Ita quod denarios illos habeas ad Scaccarium nostrum apud *Westm.* in Crastino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Consorti nostræ, seu ejus in hac parte (5) Receptori tunc ibidem solvend. Et habeas ibi tunc hoc breve. T. *R. Illingworth* Milite apud *Westm.* 20 die *Julii* Anno regni nostri septimo, per Orig. de Anno sexti Regis nunc, Rotulo 62.

De bonis et catallis, &c. tam Reverendissimi in Christo Patris *Georgii* Archiepiscopi *Eborum*, *Johannis* Comitis *Wygorn.* *Johannis* Domini *le Scrop* de *Bolton*, *Thomæ Lumley* Militis Domini *Lumley*, *Thomæ Lumley* Militis, *Roberti Danby* Militis, Capit. Justic. nostri de Communi Banco, *Jacobi Strongwash* Militis, *Christopheri Coniers* Militis, *Roberti Claxton* Militis, *Willielmi Lambert* Clerici, *Guidonis Fairfax*, *Johannis Kateryck*, & *Johannis Hewyck*, quam *Radulphi* Comitis *Westmerl.* et *Margaretæ* uxoris ejus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 100 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine de 50 marc. nobis per ipsos solut. in Hanaperio nostro, pro pardonacione habend. de quibusdam transgressionibus per ipsos factis, adquirend. sibi et hæredibus suis de prædicto Comite *Westmerl.* diversa Maneria cum pertinentiis in Com. prædicto, et in Com. *Lincoln.* quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite, sine licentia nostra; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum, et per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 63. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. breve. Ideo, &c. ita, &c. in Crastino Clausi *Paschæ*, Anno octavo Regis nunc. Eborum.

De bonis, &c. *Simonis Norwich* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro pro licenc. habend. quod ipse unum toft. 85 acr. 3 rod. novem particatas et decem particatas in Foresta nostra de *Rockingham*, in quodam loco vocato *the Southside* de *Totenhow*, cum pertinentiis, quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite, tradere possit et concedere dilecto nobis in Christo *Thomæ Buxhall* Magistro Collegii beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis & *Omnium Sanctorum* de *Fodrenghay* in Com. prædicto; et sociis ejusdem Collegii & successoribus suis imperpetuum. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum per Warr. prædictum in Rotulo prædicto. Northt.

De bonis, &c. *Johannis Markham* Militis, Capitalis Justic. nostri de placito coram nobis tenend. assign. *Elizabethæ* quæ fuit uxor *Hugonis Hercey* nuper de *Grove* in dicto Com. *Nott.* Armigeri, et unic. fil. et hæredis *Simonis de Leke* nuper de *Cotum* in Com. prædicto Armigeri, *Richardi Woughby* Armigeri, *Gervasii Hercey*, & *Galfr. Stanton* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro pro licentia habend. quod ipsi terr. ten. reddit. & servic. ac alias possessiones cum suis pertinentiis, quæ de nobis immediatè non tenentur in Capite, ad valenc. an. 100 *s.* ultra repryss. cuidam Capellano perpetuo cujusdam Cantariæ divina ad Altare Sanctæ *Mariæ* Virginis in Ecclesia Sancti *Martini* de *Saundby* in Com. prædicto singulis diebus celebraturo imperpetuum, dare vel concedere possint. Ita, &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Nott. Derb.

De bonis, &c. *Richardi Fryston* Clerici in Balliva tua fieri fac. 34 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 17 *l.* nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro, pro pardonacione habend. de eo quod idem *Richardus* de Manerio de *Codford Mariæ*, et de medietat. Maneriorum de *Stepull Langford*, *Deen* & *Grynsteed* cum pertinentiis in Com. prædicto in Dominico suo ut de Wiltes.

feodo

feodo ſeiſitus ad uſum *Miloni Stepulton* Militis defunct. eadem Maner. & medietates cum pertinentiis per quandam Chartam ſuam dimiſit, feofavit, & confirmavit præfato *Miloni* habend. ſibi & hæred. de corpore ſuo legitimè procreat. **licenita noſtra inde non optenta.** Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum, per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev.

Devon. Ideo, *&c.* Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* anno 20.

* See An. 5 & 6 Edw. 4. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. very many Fines made for not taking the Order of Knighthood. Not. Derb. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Henrici Pemtrey* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto **p̃o quodam contemptu, quod non ſuſcepit ordinem militarem** ante feſtum Aſcenſionis Domini anno regni noſtri quinto. Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* anno 8. T. *&c.* per Rotulum de * Finibus Milit. de Armis quinto & ſexto Regis nunc.

Oxon, Berk. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Agnetis Fray* Viduæ, & *Richardi Danvers* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* **nobis p̃æmanibus ad Recept. Scaccarii noſtri ſolut. p̃o cuſtodia** *Johannæ* unius filiarum & hæred. *Roberti Danvers* Militis defuncti, qui de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit, ac omnium terrarum & tenementorum quæ per mortem ejuſdem *Roberti* de ratione minoris ætatis ejuſdem *Johannæ* ad manus ſeu poſſeſſionem noſtras devener. **una cum maritagio ejuſdem** *Johannæ* **abſque diſparagatione.** Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* anno ſeptimo præfatæ conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per origin. de anno ſeptimo Regis nunc Rotulo 8.

Devon. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Johannis Say* Militis, necnon *Thomæ Leverthorpe* de *London.* Gen. & *Johannis Ferraunt* de eadem Gen. (4) **manucapt. p̃ædict.** *Johannis Say* Militis, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 61. 14 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, **de quodam fine** 100 **marc. nobis p̃æmanibus ſolut. p̃o cuſtodia** omnium maneriorum & tenem. cum pertinentiis quæ fuerint *Walteri Ralegh* Armigeri defunct. quæ de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit, & quæ per mortem præfati *Walteri* Armig. ratione minoris ætatis *Johannæ Ralegh* conſanguin. & hæredis ejuſdem *Walteri* ad manus noſtras devener. **una cum maritagio ejuſdem hæred. abſque diſparagatione.** Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum. T. *&c.* per origin. prædictum Rotulo 9. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo præſ. Vicecom. *Eſſex.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* anno octavo Regis nunc. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo præſ. Vicecom. *Eſſex.* & *Hertford.* in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* anno nono Regis nunc, *&c.*

Surr. Suſſex. De bonis & catallis, *&c. Willielmi Broundon* Armig. Mareſcal. noſtr. coram nobis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo quod non habuit in Curia noſtra coram *Johanne Markham* Milite Capital. Juſtic. noſtro, ad placita coram nobis tenend. aſſign. apud *London. Agnetam Hakbirk* de *London.* Viduam, ad certum diem ſibi per Cur. Ita, *&c.* in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* Anno 8. T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus & ejuſdem catall. coram Rege de anno ſexto Regis nunc. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. breve. Ideo, *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* anno 8. Regis nunc, *&c.* Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev.

brev. Ideo, &c. Ita, &c. in craſtino Clauſi *Paſchæ* anno nono Regis nunc, &c.

REX Vic, ſalutem. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Thomæ Heo* Armigeri, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 21 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet chariſſimæ conſorti noſtræ *Elizabeth* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* 16 *s.* 8 *d.* nobiſcum facto, **pro 17. brevibus de conc. habend.** 24 die *Octobris* anno regni noſtri 8. Ita, &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* anno nono præfatæ conſorti noſtræ, ſive ejus in hac parte (5) **Receptori** tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per origin. de anno 8. Regis nunc Rotulo 73. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo, &c. in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* anno 10 Regis nunc. Suſſex.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Willielmi* Comitis *Pembrook* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, **pro brevi de conc. habend.** 16 die *Octobris* anno octavo. Ita, &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo, &c. Ita, &c. à die Sanctæ *Trinitatis* in 15 dies, anno decimo Regis nunc, &c. Somerſet.

De bonis & catallis, &c. chariſſimi Conſanguinei noſtri *Johannis* Ducis *Norff.* & *Elizabeth.* uxoris ejus, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habend.** quod ipſi Caſtrum, Manerium, Dominium & Burgum de *Chepſtow*, & alia Maneria & Dominia cum pertinentiis in Marchibus *Walliæ* Com. *Glouc.* adjacen. quæ de nobis tenentur in capite, **dare poſſint et concedere** chariſſimo Conſanguineo noſtro *Willielmo* Comiti *Pembrook*, habend. ſibi & hæredibus ſuis. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per origin. prædictum Rotulo 74. Norff. Suff.

De bonis & catallis, &c. chariſſimi Conſanguinei noſtri *Johannis* Comitis *Wigorn.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro pardonatione noſtra habend. de offenſ. et tranſgreſ. quem fecit ducendo uxorem** *Elizabeth.* quæ fuit uxor *Rogeri Corbet* de *Norton* Militis defunct. Ita, &c. in craſtino, &c. præfatæ conſorti, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædict. Rotulo prædicto. Ad quem diem Vic non return. brev. Ideo, &c. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* anno 10. Regis nunc. Cantab. Hunt.

De bonis & catallis, &c. *Henrici Borman* Magiſtri Domus Eleemoſinarum Sanctorum *Johannis Baptiſtæ* & *Johannis Evangeliſtæ* de *Shirebourne*, & Fratrum ejuſdem Domus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 52 *s.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 26 *l.* nobiſcum facto in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habend.** quod ipſi terras & tenement. quæ de aliis quam de nobis tenentur in Socagio vel Burgagio uſque ad valorem 14 *l.* per annum ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum adquirere poſſint **ad manum moztuam.** Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per origin. prædictum Rotulo 75. Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo, &c. Ita, &c. à die Sanctæ *Trinitatis* anno nono Regis nunc. Somerſ. Dorſ.

De bonis & catallis, &c. Abbatis de *Abindon*, & ejuſdem loci Conventus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine Oxon. Berks.

fine 10 marc. nobiſcum facto in Hanaperio noſtro, pro confirmat. quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium diverſorum Progenitorum noſtrorum de diverſis conceſſionibus et confirmationibus nuper Abbatibus et Conventui loci prædicti factis nuper confectarum. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti, &c. T. &c. per Warrantum prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Lincoln. De bonis & catallis *Johannis Markham* Militis nuper Capital. Juſtic. noſtri *London.* placita coram nobis tenend. aſſign. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 24 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 12 *l.* 11 *s.* nobiſcum facto in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licenc. habend. quod ipſe, hæredes, executores & aſſign. ſuis, et eorum quilibet terr. & ten. quæ de nobis immediatè non tenentur in Capite, ad valorem 10 marc. per annum, ultra repriſ. cuidam Capellano perpetuo cujuſdam Cantariæ perpetuæ divina ſingulis diebus ad Altare beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis, & Sanctorum *Michaelis* Archang. *Johannis Baptiſtæ*, & *Johannis* Evangeliſtæ in Eccleſia Paroch. de *Segbrook* in Com. *Lincoln.* juxta ordinac. prædicti *Johannis* in hac parte faciend. dare poſſit vel poſſint: Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti, &c. Teſte, &c. per Origin. prædictum Rotulo 76.

Eborum. De bonis et catallis, &c. *Henrici Fitz-hugh* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habenda, quod ipſe, hæred. et Executores ſui, terras, ten. et redditus cum pertinentiis, ad val. 40 *l.* per annum ultra repriſ. quæ de nobis non tenentur in Capite duobus Capellanis perpetuis Divina ſingulis diebus in Capella Sancti *Johannis* Apoſtoli et Evangeliſtæ in Caſtro ſive Manerio de *Ravenwaſh* in Com. prædicto, dare et concedere poſſint et poſſit; Ita, &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfat. Conſorti, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Surr. Suſſex. De bonis et catallis, *&c.* Principalis et Communitatis Vicariorum Eccleſiæ Sanctæ *Trinitatis Cicestren.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quas debent de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licenc. habend. quod ipſi aut eorum ſucceſſor. terras, ten. et reddit. uſque ad valorem 40 marc. per annum ultra repriſ. adquirere et recipere poſſint; Habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum mortuam; Ita, *&c.* in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Ad quem diem Vic. non retorn. brev. Ideo, *&c.* in menſ. *Paſ.* Anno 10 Regis nunc.

Bed. Buck. De bonis et catallis, *&c.* *Roberti Ingelton* Domini Manerii de *Thornton* in Com. *Buck.* in balliva tua fieri fac. 100 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine, *&c.* Capell. perpetuis cujuſdam Cantariæ perpetua divina ſingulis diebus in Eccleſia Paroch. de *Thornton* prædict. imperpetuum celebrat. & ſucceſſor. ſuis, terras, ten. et alias poſſeſſiones ad valorem 20 *l.* per annum ultra repriſ. quæ de nobis non tenentur in Capite perquirere poſſint et poſſit, habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis ad manum mortuam. Ita, &c. in Clauſi S. *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto; Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo, *&c.* in menſ. Anno 10. Regis nunc. *&c.*

Bed. Buck. De bonis et catallis, *&c.* *Mauritii Berkeley* Armigeri in dicto Com. *Buck*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis præmanibus ſolut. pro Cuſtod. omnium Maneriorum terrarum, reddit. ſervitiorum, poſſeſſionum et hæreditamentorum, cum pertin. quæ

de

de nobis tenuit in Capite, et quæ per mortem ipſius *Richardi*, et ratione minoris ætatis *Walteri Punckherton* filii et hæredis prædicti *Richardi* ad manus noſtras devener. una cum maritagio ejuſdem hæred. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* Anno nono præfatæ Conſorti, &c. T. &c. per Orig. de Anno 8. Regis nunc Rotulo 11. Ad quem diem Vicecom. non return. breve. Ideo, &c. Ita in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis*, Anno 10. Regis nunc.

De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis* Ducis *Norff.* nuper de *Framingham* in Com. *Norff.* & *Elizabetha* uxoris ejus, necnon *Nicholai Greſley* de *Drakblow* in prædicto Com. *Derb.* Gent. & *Johannis Benne* de *Reſlaſton* in eodem Com. Yeoman, (5) plegiorum prædictorum *Johannis* & *Elizabethæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *l.* quos debent chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro quadam tranſgreſſion. *Thomæ Dawſon* vi et armis factæ, unde convicti ſunt. Ita, &c. in Octabis Sanctæ *Trinitatis* Anno decimo præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus exit. & amerc. Vic. de Banco de Termino Sancti *Michaelis*, & Sancti *Hillar.* Anno nono ejuſdem Regis. Nott. Derb.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis quæ fuerunt *Willielmi* nuper Comitis *Pembrook* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 30 *l.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 15 *l.* nobiſcum facto (4) pro licentia concordan. cum *Johanne* Duce *Norff.* & *Elizabetha* uxore ejus, & aliis de placito Conbenc. de Caſtro & Manerio de *Swanſey*, et aliis Caſtris, Dominiis, Maneriis, terris, et tenementis cum pertinentiis in Marchia *Walliæ*, Com. prædict. adjacen. Ita quod denar. ill. &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno decimo præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Rotul. de Finibus exit. & amerc. de Banco de Termino *Michaelis* & *Hillar.* Anno 8 *Paſchæ* & Sanctæ *Trinitatis*, Anno nono. Heref. Somerſ.

De bonis et catallis *Thomæ Becket* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 32 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 16 *l.* 6 *s.* 4 *d.* pro (4) licentia concordand. cum Duce *Norff.* & *Elizabeth.* uxore ejus de placito Conbentionis de Maneriis de *Upton*, *Seynt Leonards* cum pertinentiis in Com. prædicto, & aliis Maneriis, terris, et tenementis cum pertin. in diverſis Comitat. *Angl.* Ita, &c. T. &c. Per Warr. prædictum. Glouc.

De bonis, &c. *Thomæ Mountgomery* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* pro licenc. concord. cum *Johanne Mervey* Milite, & *Johanna* uxore ejus, de placito Conbenc. de Maneriis de *Legre*, *Merney Gippcrack*, *Hordon*, *Hanſe*, et *Ardenhall* cum pertinentiis, & aliis terris & ten. in Com. *Eſſex*, *Oxon.* & *Buck.* Ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum; ad quem diem Vic. non return. breve, &c. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 20. Eſſex, Heref.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Willielmi Hyde* Armigeri, et *Johannis Marſhall* Civis & Mercer *London.* necnon *Roberti Collyns* de *London*, —— & *Richardi Hill* de *London* Mercer, (5) manucapt. prædictorum *Willielmi Hyde* et *Johannis Marſhall* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 8 *l.* 14 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 86 *l.* 14 *s.* 4 *d.* nobiſcum facto, & ad Recept. Scaccarii noſtri ſolvend. pro maritagio *Edwardi* filii et hæredis *Richardi Hatfield* Armigeri defuncti, & *Margaretæ* nuper uxoris ejus, infra ætatem, et in Cuſtodia noſtra per mortem prædictæ *Margaretæ*, ac ratione minoris Cant. Hant.

nozis ætatis prædicti *Edwardi* nuper exiſten. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno decimo præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ. T. &c. per Origin. de Anno 9. Regis nunc Rotulo 14.

Hunt. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Willielmi Eſſex*, & *Willielmi Stocker*, necnon *Johannis Stocker* de *London* Draper, (5) manucept. prædictorum *Willielmi* & *Willielmi* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 66 *l.* 8 *d.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 33 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* nobiſcum facto, & ad recept. Scaccarii noſtri ſolvend. pro maritagio *Johannis* filii & hæredis *Thomæ Makery* Armigeri defuncti, infra ætatem, et in cuſtodia noſtra per mortem ejuſdem *Thomæ*, ac ratione minoris ætatis dicti *Johannis* nuper exiſten. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Eborum. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Cartuell* Clerici in Balliva tua fieri fac. 30 *s.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 15 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro. pro licentia perquirend. terras et ten. ad valorem 9 marc. per annum ultra repriſ. quæ de nobis non tenentur, pro quadam Cantaria perpetua de uno Capellano perpetuo divina ad Altare beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis in Eccleſia de *Middleham*, juxta ordinationem ejuſdem *Johannis*, vel executorum ſuorum in hac parte faciend. celebratur. imperpetuum habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum mortuam habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. prædicto Rotulo 57.

Hereſ. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis quæ fuerunt nuper Comitis *Pembrochiæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro Literis Patentibus de Confirmatione noſtra tituli, ſtatus et poſſeſſionis præfati nuper Comitis ſibi et hæredibus ſuis, de et in Caſtro, Manerio, Dominio et Burgo de *Chepſtow*, & aliis Caſtris, Dominiis, Maneriis, terris & ten. in dictis Literis Patentibus contentis habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 58.

Norff. Suff. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Th. Mountgomery* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro brevi de conc. habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ. T. &c. per Origin. prædictum Rotulo 59.

Wilt. Somerſ. De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Thomæ Seymour* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, (4) pro licencia concordandi cum *Edwardo Hungerford* et *Margeria* uxore ejus de placito Conventionis de Maneriis de *Berton*, *Staunton*, *Fitzherbert*, *Stoke*, & *Magna Durnford* cum perinentiis in Com. *Wiltes* et *Somerſ.* Ita quod denarios illos habeas, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, ſive ejus in hac (5) parte Receptori tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino *Michaelis* Anno nono Regis nunc ſub ſigno *Wilteſ.* et *Somerſ.*

Salop. De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis* Comitis *Salop* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 6 *l.* quos debet, &c. de AVRO SVO de (4) quodam fine 60 *l.* nobiſcum facto, (4) pro licencia concordandi cum Domino *Johanne Markham* Milite,

Milite, & aliis de placito Conventionis de Maneriis de *Whitchurch*, *Blackmore*, *Donnington*, *Wrotkwarreyne*, *Cheſtwarden*, *Sutton*, *Maddock*, *Taſſeley*, *Alberbury*, et *Bitterly*, cum pertinentiis in Com. prædicto, et aliis Maneriis in Com. *Glouc.* Ita quod denarios illos habeas, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. Teſte, &c. per Warr. prædictum ſub ſigno *Salop* et *Glouc.*

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Willielmi Marſhall* de *Newton* et *Richardi Clarell* Executorum Teſtamenti *Thomæ Clarell* nuper Vicar. Eccleſiæ de *Ledes* juxta *Rothwell* in dicto Com. *Eborum* 26 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. nobiſcum facto, pro licencia habend. quod quidam Capellanus perpetuus divina ſervitia in Eccleſia prædicta ſingulis diebus et ſucceſſoribus ſuis, juxta ordinationem Execut. prædictorum in hac parte faciend. celebratur. imperpetuum, terras, ten. redditus & annuitates cum pertinentiis, ad valorem ſeptem marcarum per annum ultra repriſ. perquirrere poſſint. Habend. ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum mortuam; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Origin. de Anno decimo Regis nunc Rotulo 17. Eborum.

De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Simonis Harteby* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 18 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 14 marc. pro licentia concordandi cum *Johanne Cave* & *Johanne Squire* Clerico, de placito Conventionis de Maneriis de *Weſtoft*, & *Holdeall* in *Markham* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Norff.* & aliis Maneriis in Com. *Eſſex*; Ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* Anno 12. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus de Banco de Termino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 11 Regis nunc, &c. Norff. Eſſex.

De bonis et catallis, terris & tenementis *Thomæ Legg* de *Altone Weſtbrook* in Com. prædicto Yeoman, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo, quod ipſe pro diverſis inſurrectionibus, Conventiculis illicitis, feloniis, murdris, & aliis malefactis, indictatus exiſtens coram Juſtic. Pacis ejuſd. Com. non comparuit coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum; Ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus & Amerc. fact. coram Rege de Termino Sanctæ *Trinitatis* Anno 14 Regis nunc, &c. Southt.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Edwardi Crook* de *Huley* in Com. *Hertford* Clerici in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo quod non comparuit coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum, pro eo, quod ipſe interim non proſequeret nec attemptaret per ſe nec per alios nomine ſuo in Curia *Romana*, nec in aliqua alia Curia Chriſtianitatis citra mare vel extra aliquid in præjudicium noſtrum, Coronæ Regalis noſtræ, aut læſionem Legum noſtrarum Regni noſtri *Angliæ*, contra Statuta de Prohibitionibus edita. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Rotulum de Finibus, Amerc. & Catall. Fugit. coram Rege de Termino Sanctæ *Trinitatis* Anno nono Regis nunc, &c. Eſſex. Hertf.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Roberti Bolt* de *London* Surgeon, unius (5) pleg. prædicti *Edwardi* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 40 *l.* nobiſcum fact. pro eo quod ipſe *Edwardus* coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum non habuit; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfato Conſorti noſtræ, &c. per Warr. prædictum. Lond. Midd.

Norff. Suff. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Richardi Saturard* de *Colton* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Yeoman. unius (5) pleg. prædicti *Edwardi* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto pro conſimili; Ita, *&c.* per Warr. prædictum.

Devon. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Sibillæ* quæ fuit uxor *Mauricii Powes* nuper de *Bedringham* in Com. prædicto Widdow, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo quod non comparuit coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum, ad inveniend. ſufficientem ſecuritatem pacis erga *Johannem Frenſh* et cunctum populum noſtrum, prout ſub recognitione pro ſe aſſumpſit; Ita, *&c.* in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus, Amerc. & catall. Fugit. coram Rege de Termino Sancti *Hillarii* nono Regis nunc, &c.

Cornub. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Henrici Bodrugan* in Com. prædicto Armigeri, unius (5) pleg. prædictæ *Sibillæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo quod ipſe ipſam *Sibillam* coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum non habuit, prout ſub Recogn. pleg. Ita, *&c.* ad diem prædictum præfat. noſtr. *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum.

London. Mid. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Bingthon* de *London* Gen. alterius (5) pleg. *Sibillæ* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum facto, pro eo quod ipſe ipſam *Sibillam* coram nobis ad certum diem ſibi præfixum non habuit, prout ſub recogn. pleg. Ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſcha* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c: T. *&c.* per Rotulum de Finibus, Amerc. et catall. Fugitivorum coram Rege de Termino Sancti *Hillarii* Anno nono Regis nunc.

Cant. De bonis et catallis, terris & ten. venerabilis in Chriſto Patris *Laurentii* Epiſcopi *Dunolm.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 70 *l.* quas debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO de quodam (4) fine 300 *l.* nobis ad Recept. Scaccarii noſtri præmanibus ſolut. pro Manerio de *Milton* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Cant.* una cum Advocatione Eccleſiæ de *Milton* prædict. quæ nuper fuer. *Richardi Low* Armigeri, qui nobis fozisfecit; & pro aliis terris & ten. quæ nuper fuerunt *Johannis Stanley* Armigeri, fil. *Johannis Stanley* Armiger, quæ erga nos fozisfecit, præfato Epiſcopo, hæred. & aſſign. ſuis imperpetuum per nos nuper conceſſis; Ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* Anno 12. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, T. &c. per Orig. de Anno 11 Regis nunc Rotulo 51.

Midd. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Boothe* Epiſcopi *Exon. Johannis* Comitis *Wiltef.* & *Willielmi Dudley* Clerici in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro brevi de conc. habend. Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. *&c.* per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 78.

Wilts. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Margaretæ* quæ fuit uxor *Roberti* nuper Domini *Hungerford* Militis, *Johannis Cheyney* de *Pine* Armigeri, & *Johannis Mervyn* Armigeri, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 8 *l.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 120 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licentia habend. quod ipſi dare poſſint et concedere Cuſtodi, & duobus viris pauperibus, & uni mulieri perpetuis cujuſdam Domus Eleemoſin. apud *Heightsbyry* in Com. prædicto, Manerium de *Cheverell*, *Halos*, cum pertinentiis

tinentiis in *Heighbury* prædicta habend. una cum 20 carectatis boſci pro focalirſuo in boſco de *Southlegh* annuatim eiſdem Cuſtodi, pauperibus & mulier. & ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum, **ad manum moztuam**; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo 69.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis prædictorum *Margaretæ*, *Johannis* & *Johannis Mervyn* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 8 *l.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 120 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pzo licentia habend.** quod ipſi Maner. de *Immer* cum pertinentiis in Com. prædicto, ac Advocationem liberæ Capellæ in eodem Manerio, & alias terras & ten. in Literis noſtris Patentibus eis inde confectis contenta, Decano et Capitulo Eccleſiæ Cathedralis beatæ *Mariæ Sarum* & ſucceſſoribus ſuis dare poſſint et concedere, **habend. ad manum moztuam imperpetuum**; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Wiltes.

De bonis &c. Magiſtri ſive Cuſtod. Collegii Sancti *Johannis Evangeliſtæ* de *Ruſhworth* & Fratrum ejuſdem Collegii in balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de quodam (4) fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pzo licentia habend.** quod ipſi & ſucceſſor. ſui terras, ten. et reddit. cum pertinentiis ad valorem 40 marc. per annum adquirere poſſint, habend. ſibi & ſucceſſor. ſuis **ad manum moztuam**; Ita, &c. ad, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædict. Rotulo prædicto: ad quem diem Vic. non return. breve; ideo, &c. ita, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 20. Notff. Suff.

De bonis et catallis *Johannis Kyngſton* Prioris Eccleſiæ beatæ *Mariæ* de *Merton* et ejuſdem loci Conventus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro **pzo confirmatione quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium diverſozum Pzogenitozum noſtrozum nuper Pziozi et Conventui loci pzædicti nuper factarum habend.** Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædict. Rotulo 80. Surr.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis præchariſſimæ Conſanguinei noſtro *Thomæ* **Cardinalis** *Cantuar.* Archiepiſcopi in Balliva tua fieri fac. 100 marc. quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 1000 marc. nobis præmanibus ſolut. **pzo Cuſtodia** omnium Honorum, Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, terrarum et ten. quæ fuerunt *Georgii Nevile* Militis nuper de *Latimer* defuncti, ac *Henrici Nevil* Militis filii ejuſdem *Georgii*, necnon *Johannæ* filiæ ejuſdem *Henrici* ſimiliter defunctorum. Et quæ tam poſt mortem ipſius *Georgii*, quam poſt mortem ipſorum *Henrici* et *Johannæ*; ac ratione minoris ætatis *Richardi* Conſanginei et hæredis ejuſdem *Georgii* ad manus noſtras devenerunt; Ita, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Origin. prædictum Rotulo 35. Kanc.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Willielmi Colles* de *Wellys* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Yeoman, & *Iſabellæ* uxoris ejus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobiſcum facto, **pzo eo, quod non comparuere cozam nobis ad certum diem ſibi pzæfixum ad intendendum ſecur. pacis erga** *Johannem de Boulton* **et cunctum populum noſtrum.** Et de bonis, &c. *Willielmi Ferrence* de *Kerbrook* in dicto Com. *Norff.* Yeoman, *Hugonis Attehill* de eadem Yeoman, *Johannis Brom* de *Dyngham* Norff. Suff.

ham in dicto Com. *Norff.* Yeoman, *Henrici Feyrhurſt* de *Reynham* in eodem Com. Yeoman, & *Thomæ Collys* de *Eyſdeler*, (5) **plegiorum prædictorum** *Willielmi Collys* & *Iſabellæ* uxoris ejus in dicta Balliva tua, ſcilicet, cujuſlibet eorum fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de quodam fine 10 *l.* nobiſcum per quemlibet eorundem pleg. facto, pro eo quod ipſi ipſos *Willielmum Collys* & *Iſabellam* uxorem ejus coram nobis tunc non habuerunt. Ita quod denar. *&c.* in craſtino S. *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per quandam Codicillatum de Fine & Amerc. fugitivorum coram Rege Termino *Paſcha* anno 12. Regis nunc, *&c.*

Kanc. REX Vicecomiti ſalutem; de bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis, Rogeri*, & *Rogeri Appleton*, necnon *Johannis Adam* de *London.* Merchant, & *Ed. Haddys* de eadem Gen. (5) **manucapt. prædictorum** *Johannis, Rogeri*, & *Rogeri*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quos debent, *&c.* chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* de AURO SUO, de quodam fine 40 *l.* nobiſcum facto, (4) **pro cuſtodia omnium terrarum et tenementorum** cum pertinentiis quæ fuerunt *Willielmi Whetnal* nuper de *London.* defuncti, quæ de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit, & quæ pro fine poſt mortem ejuſdem *Willielmi*, ac ratione minoris ætatis *Willielmi Whetnal* filii & hæredis prædicti *Willielmi* patris, ad manus noſtras devenerunt. Ita quod denar. illos habeas, *&c.* in craſtino Purificationis beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis anno 12. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per Rotulum Memorand. de anno octavo Regis nunc, *Michaelis* Recorda Rotulo 49.

Oxon. Berk. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis Magiſtri *Willielmi Goodyer*, Magiſtri *Richardi Brook* Clerici, & *Johannis Cornwayle* Gent. necnon *Johannis Ady* de *Oxon.* in Com. *Oxon.* Yeoman, & *Johannis Potman* de Parochia Sancti *Sepulchri London.* Yeoman, (5) **manucapt. prædictorum** Magiſtri *Willielmi*, Magiſtri *Richardi*, & *Johannis Cornwayle*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 42 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de quodam fine 21 *l.* tunc nobiſcum facto, (4) **pro cuſtodia omnium temporalium et poſſeſſionum Domus ſive Monaſterii** beatæ *Mariæ* de *Oſney* juxta *Oxon.* in Com. *Oxon.* nuper vacantis per dimiſſionem Magiſtri *Johannis Walton* ultimo Abbatis ibidem. Ita quod denar. *&c.* ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per Rotulum Memorand. de anno 12. Regis nunc, *Michaelis* Record. Rotulo 7.

Ebor. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Willielmi* Abbatis Monaſterii beatæ *Mariæ* de *Fornall*, & ejuſdem loci Conventus, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* de AURO SUO, de quodam fine 40 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, (4) **pro licentia habenda**, quod ipſi & ſucceſſores ſui prædicti Eccleſiam de *Ayonderby Withſtepill* in dicto Com. *Ebor. &c.* liberam Capellam de *Weſtwitton* in eodem Com. quæ de nobis non tenentur, & quæ de Prioratu ipſorum Abbatis & Conventus exiſtunt, **ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis appropriatas in proprios uſus tenere et habere poſſint ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum mortuam.** Ita quod denar. *&c.* de craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* anno 13. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per origin. de anno 12. Regis nunc Rotulo 68.

Leic. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis Koling* Clerici, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de quodam fine

20 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, (4) **pro licentia habenda**, quod **Capellanis cujuſdem Cantariæ ſingulis diebus in Eccleſia de** *Magna Bendom* in dicto Com. *Leic.* **juxta ordinationem prædicti** *Johannis*, Executorum vel Aſſign. ſuorum in hac parte faciend. imperpetuum celebratur. & ſucceſſ. ſuis terras, tenement. & redditus cum pertinentiis ad valorem 10 marc. per annum **perquirere poſſint**: Habend. ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum **ad manum mortuam.** Ita quod denar. illos habeas, *&c.* in craſtino *Animarum* anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per origin. prædict. Rotulo 68.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Chriſtopheri Ambroſe* in partibus *Florentiæ* oriund. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro Literis noſtris Patentibus de ipſo** *Chriſtophero* **indigen. faciend.** Ita quod denar. *&c.* in craſtino *Animarum* anno 14 præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per Wart. prædictum, *&c.* Ad quem diem Vic. non return. brev. Ideo præc. Vic. Villæ *Sutht.* Ita, *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Clauſi *Paſchæ* anno 19. London.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Johannis Forteſcue* Armigeri, & *Willielmi Callow*, necnon *Johannis Wynter* de *London.* Gen. & *Johannis Mortoſt* de *Norwic.* Gen. (5) **manucapt. prædictorum** *Johannis Forteſcue* & *Willielmi Callow*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *l.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* nobis ad recept. Scaccarii noſtri præmanibus ſolut. **pro cuſtodia** *Johannis Berney* Armigeri defuncti, qui quidem *Johannes* filius infra ætatem exiſtit, & cujus cuſtodia ad nos pertinet, pro eo quod prædicti *Johannis* pater de nobis ut de jure Epiſcopatus Eccleſiæ Cathedralis *Norwic.* **ult. vacantis**, ratione temporalium ejuſdem Epiſcopatus in manibus noſtris nuper exiſten. vel aliàs die quo obiit tenuit per ſervic. militare, *&c.* **pro maritagio ejuſdem hæredis.** Ita quod denar. *&c.* in Octabis Sancti *Hillarii* anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. T. *&c.* per origin. de anno 13 Regis nunc Rot. 9. Norff. Suff.

De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Radulphi Joſſelyn* Militis, necnon *Thomæ Rowland* de *London.* Gen. & *Thomæ Dunyngton* de eadem Gen. **manucapt. prædicti** *Radulphi* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *l.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro cuſtodia omnium Dominiorum, Baneriorum, terrarum et tenement.** quæ nuper fuerunt *Thomæ Sterne* defuncti, quæ de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit; necnon *Henrici Sterne* fratris & hæredis, aut *Margeriæ* quæ fuit uxor *Roberti Sterne*, qui ſimiliter de nobis tenuit in capite die quo obiit, & quæ poſt mortem ipſorum *Thomæ*, *Henrici* & *Margeriæ*, ſive eorum alicujus, ac ratione minoris ætatis dicti *Henrici Sterne*, aut *Henrici* filii & hæredis dicti *Henrici Sterne*, conſanguinei & hæredis ejuſdem *Margeriæ* infra ætatem, & in cuſtodia noſtra exiſten. ad manus noſtras devenerunt, **una cum maritagio ejuſdem hæredis.** Ita quod denar. *&c.* ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* tunc ibidem ſolvend. Per origin. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Eſſex, Hertford.

REX Vicecom. ſalutem. Præcipimus vobis, &c. quod de bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Roberti* Epiſcopi *Bathon.* et *Wellen.* in Balliva veſtra fieri fac. 14 *l.* 8 *d.* quos debet chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio London. Mid.

naperio noſtro, pro debt de Con. habend. Et de bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis prædicti Epiſcopi in Balliva veſtra fieri fac. 52 *s.* quos debet præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, de AURO SUO prædicto de (4) quodam fine 26 *l.* nobis ſimiliter ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro quatuor hujuſmodi debitis habend. ita, &c. in Craſtino Clauſi *Paſche* Anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. de Anno 12 Regis nunc, Rotulo 67.

Bed. Buck. De bonis & catallis, terris et tenementis *Aliciæ* Ducisſæ *Suff. Johannis* Ducis *Suff.* filii ejuſdem Ducisſæ, *Richardi Flower* Cancellar. Ducatus noſtræ *Lancaſtr.* & *Johannis Broughton* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 46 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 35 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habenda, quod Gardiani, Fratres et Sorores cujuſdam Fraternitatis ſive Gyld. perpetua de duobus Gardianis ac Fratribus et Sororibus de Parochianis parochiæ de *Leghton Boſtard* in Com. *Bed.* et aliis qui ex eorum donatione de eadem Fraternitate ſive Gild. eſſe volunt. in Eccleſia Parochial. de *Leghton Boſtard* prædict. perpetuis futuris temporibus duratur. juxta ordinationem prædictorum Ducisſæ, Ducis *Richardi* & *Johannis* in ea parte faciend. factæ & ſtabilitæ, et ſucceſſor. ſui terras, ten. et redditus quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite, ad valorem decem marcarum per annum perquirrere poſſint, Habend. eiſdem Gardianis, Fratribus & Sororibus, ac ſucceſſores ſuis imperpetuum ad manum moztuam, in exhibitione unius Capellani divina ſingulis diebus in Eccleſia prædicta imperpetuum celebratur. Ita, quod denar. *&c.* in quindena Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* Anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Origin. de Anno 13. Regis nunc Rotulo 14.

Kanc. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Alexandri Clifford* Armig. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 10 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſe Manerium de *Sutton Valenc.* cum pertinentiis in Com. prædict. excepta ſua Acra terræ in eodem Manerio vocatur *Chartihurehcroft*, dare poſſint & concedere *Willielmo Hunt* Militi, & ad habend. et tenend. ſibi et hæredibus et aſſignatis ſuis imperpetuum; Ita quod denarios illos, *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti, &c. T. *&c.* per Origin. prædictum Rotulo 64.

Salop. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Abbatis et Conventus Monaſterii beatæ *Mariæ* de *Haleſowen* in Com. prædicto in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſi terras, tenement. vel redditus, ad valorem 10 *l.* per annum, ultra repriſ. tam de feodo proprio quam alieno adquirere poſſint, ad ſuſtentationem unius Capellani divina celebrantis annuatim in Capella Sancti *Kenelmi* Regis & Martyris de *Kelmeſtowe*; Ac ad reparationem ejuſdem Capellæ; Habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum moztuam. Ita quod denar. &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 44. præfatæ Conſorti. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Cant. Oxon. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Richardi Quatermayns*, *Johannis Leynton*, *Johannis Bennet* et *Richardi Fowler* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 48 *s.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 24 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſi ſeu eorum aliquis Manerium de *Wilbram* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Cant.* dare poſſint et concedere *Thomæ Palmer* Capellano Eccleſiæ ſive Capellæ Sancti *Michaelis*, * Cloziolæ et

* So they ſtiled this undutiful Arch-Traytor to his King and Countrey.

Sandæ

Sanctæ *Thomæ* Martyris, per ipsos *Brianum* et *Johannem* creatæ et stabilitæ celebratur. terras, ten. reddit. servitia, et possessiones cum pertinentiis ad valorem annuum 10 *l.* ultra repris. habend. sibi et successoribus suis **ad manum mortuam imperpetuum.** Ita quod denar. &c. in Crastino, &c. Teste, &c. per Warrantum prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Johannis Burre* Militis in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debet, *&c.* de *AURO SUO*, pro (4) quodam fine 11 *l.* 11 *s.* nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro **pro licenc. habend.** quod ipse terras, ten. et reddit. ad valorem 8 *l.* per annum ultra repris. dare possit et concedere cuidam Capellano cujusdam Cantariæ perpetuæ divina singulis diebus in Ecclesia Paroch. beatæ *Mariæ* de *Selingre* in dicto Com. *Hereford.* ad Altare Sanctæ *Annæ* in eadem Ecclesia celebratur. et successoribus suis ibi **ad manum mortuam:** Ita quod denar. &c. Ita, &c. in Crastino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Consorti, &c. T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Hereford.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Nathanielis Draper* Capell. & *Richardi Galbred* Capell. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 29 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 14 *l.* 14 *s.* 4 *d.* nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro **pro brevi de Conc. habend.** Ita quod denar. &c. Ita, &c. in Crastino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Consorti nostræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Richardi Frewyn* et *Johannis Combor* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet, *&c.* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 400 marc. nobis in manibus solut. **pro Custodia omnium Temporal. Episcopatus** *Hereford.* **quæ ad manus nostras per mortem** *Johannis Stanbur)* **ultimi Episcopi loci prædicti devenerunt.** Ita quod in Octabis Sanctæ Trinitatis Anno 16. præfatæ Consorti nostræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Rotulum Memorand. de Anno 14. Regis nunc *Hillar.* Record. Rotulo tercio ex parte Remem. Regis. Hereford.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis quæ fuerunt *Richardi Knightly* & *Elizabeth.* uxoris suæ nuper de *Falleſley* defunct. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quos debent, *&c.* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro **pro licenc. habenda,** quod ipse Maner. de *Falleſley* et *Upton*, ac Hundredum de *Newbottle grave* cum suis pertinentiis in Com. *Northt.* quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite **dare possint et concedere** *Thomæ Billings* Militi & aliis, tenend. sibi hæredibus & assignatis suis de nobis et hæredibus nostris per servicia inde prius debita et consueta imperpetuum. Ita, &c. in Crastino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 16. præfatæ Consorti nostræ, &c. T. &c. per Orig. de Anno 15 Regis nunc Rotulo 73. North.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Venerabilis in Christo Patris *Jacobi* Episcopi *(Norwici)* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 20 *s.* quas debet, *&c.* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 10 *l.* nobis solut. in Hanaperio nostro **pro confirmatione quarundam Cartarum et Literarum Patentium diversorum Progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum** *Angliæ*, de diversis concessionibus et confirmationibus quondam Episcopis loci prædicti prædecessoribus prædict. nunc Episcopi et successoribus suis nuper confectorum habend. Ita quod denar. &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Consorti, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum in Rotulo prædicto. Norff. Suff.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Magistri et Sociorum Aulæ Sanctæ *Katherinæ* Virginis infra Universitatem *Cantabrig.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 36 *s.* Cant.

5 *d.* quos debent, *&c.* de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 18 *l.* 4 *s.* 4 *d.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro **pro confirmatione fundationis Aulæ prædictæ**, de uno Magiſtro & tribus Sociis ſive pluribus infra Aulam illam perpetuis temporibus futur. commorant. in Philoſophia, et Theologia condientibus, juxta ordinationem *Roberti Woodlark* Clerici in Sacra Theologia profeſſoris fundatæ et ordinatæ habend. et **pro licentia habend.** quod prædicti Magiſtri et Socii et ſucceſſores ſui terras et ten. quæ de nobis tenentur in Capite, ad valorem 40 marcarum per annum perquirere poſſint, tenend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum **ad manum moztuam**; Ita quod denar. &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Cant. Hunt. REX Vicecomiti ſalutem. De bonis et catallis, *&c.* Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Willielmi* Epiſcopi *Elyen. Johannis Warworth* Clerici, *Willielmi Townſend* Clerici, *Galfridi Spring* Armigeri, *& Johannis Brewode* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 40 *s.* quos debent chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabetha* Regina *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 20 *l.* ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro **pro licentia habenda**, quod ipſi, quinque, quatuor, tres, vel duo eorum qui ſupervixerint cuidam Fraternitati ſive Gildæ perpetuæ, de uno Aldermanno et duobus Decanis ac perſonis Eccleſiaſticis ſive ſecularibus, ac aliis perſonis utriuſque ſexus quibuſcunque de fraternitate ſive Gilda illa eſſe affectantibus fratribus et ſororibus ejuſdem fraternitatis ſive Gildæ admiſſ. ſive de cætero admittend. in Eccleſia Parochiali Sancti *Leonardi* Abbatis de *Donham* in Inſula de *Ely* in dicto Com. ſi facta et ſtabilita fuerit, terras, ten. reddit. annuitates, & poſſeſſiones quæcunque quæ de nobis non tenentur in Capite uſque ad valorem 20 marc. per annum adquirere valeant, habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum **ad manum moztuam**; Ita quod denar. illos habeas, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 16. Conſorti noſtræ, **ſeu ejus in hac parte** (5) **Receptori tunc ibidem ſolvend.** T. &c. per Origin. de Anno 15 Regis nunc Rotulo prædicto.

Lond. Midd. De bonis et catallis, *&c. Willielmi York* ante ipſius defunct. et de bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Executorum Teſtamenti dicti *Willielmi* et Adminiſtratorum bonorum et catallorum ejuſdem *Willielmi* hæred. et tenentium, terrarum et ten. quæ ſua fuerunt in Balliva tua fieri fac. 63 *s.* 1 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 31 *l.* 11 *s.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, **pro licentia habenda**, quod cum quædam Cantaria perpetua de uno Capellano perpetuo divina in honore Sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis ad Altare beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis infra Eccleſiam Sanctæ *Crucis* in Villa & Parochia de *Ramsbury*, *Sarum* Dioc. juxta ordinationem prædicti *Willielmi* aut Executorum ſuorum imperpetuum celebratur. fact. fundat. et ſtabilit. fuit, quod Capellanus Cantariæ illius et ſucceſſores ſui Capell. ejuſdem Cantariæ terras et ten. quæ de nobis non tenentur in Capite, uſque ad valorem 10 *l.* per annum, tenend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribs ſuis in eorum ſuſtentationem imperpetuum perquirere poſſint **ad manum moztuam**, Ita quod denar. illos, &c. ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

REX

REX Vicecomiti ſalutem. De bonis, & catallis, &c. *Johannis Poulet* Armigeri in Balliva tua fieri fac. 16 *s.* quos debet Chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabeth.* Reginæ *Angliæ* de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 18 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licencia habend. quod ipſe Honor. Dominium ſive Manerium de *Baſing* cum ſuis membris et pertinentiis in Com. prædicto, quod de nobis tenetur in Capite dare poſſit et concedere *Henrico Roos* Militi, ac al. habend. et tenend. ſibi hæredibus et aſſignatis ſuis de nobis et hæredibus noſtris per ſervitia inde debita & conſueta. Ita quod denar. illos, &c. in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 16 præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* de Anno 15 Regis nunc Rotulo 74. Suthampt.

De bonis et catallis, &c. *Thomæ Fitz William* Junior. in Balliva tua fieri fac. 60 *s.* quos debet, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 30 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licentia habenda, quod cum quædam Cantaria perpetua de duobus Capellanis divina ſingulis diebus ad Altare beatæ *Mariæ* in Eccleſia Parochiali Sancti *Wilfridi* de *Alford.* in Com. prædicto juxta ordinationem dicti *Thomæ*, hæredum vel executorum ſuorum in hac parte faciend. imperpetuum celebratur. fact. ſtabilit. fuerit. quod Capellani Cantariæ prædictæ et ſucceſſores ſui Capellæ ejuſdem Cantariæ, terras et ten. cum pertinentiis, ad valorem 10 *l.* per annum ultra repriſ. quæ de nobis in Capite immediatè non tenentur, adquirere poſſint; Habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis in ſuſtentationem ſuam imperpetuum ad manum moztuam: Ita quod denar. *&c.* ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſortæ noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Lincoln.

De bonis et catallis, *&c.* *Johannis Newburgh* ſen. Armigeri, *Nicholai Kenner*, *Johannis Newton*, & *Thomæ Huſte*, Executorum Teſtamenti Magiſtri *Gilberti Kennor* nuper Decani Eccleſiæ Cathedralis beatæ *Mariæ Sarum* in Com. *Wiltes* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* 15 *s.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO*, de (4) quodam fine 48 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licentia habenda, quod ipſi cum quædam Cantaria perpetua de uno Capellano perpetuo divina ſingulis diebus in dicta Eccleſia beatæ *Mariæ Sarum* ad Altare Sanctarum Reliquiarum, ubi corpus dicti *Gilberti* humatum exiſtit, juxta ordinationem Executorum prædictorum in hac parte faciend. imperpetuum celebratur. facta, ſtabilita fuerit, præfat. Capellan. Cantariæ prædictæ dare poſſint et concedere Manerium de *Weſthawe* cum pertinentiis in dicto Com. *Wilteſ.* Habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis Capellanis Cantariæ illius imperpetuum ad manum moztuam; Ita quod denar. *&c.* ad diem prædictum præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, *&c.* T. *&c.* per Orig. Rotulo 75. Wiltes.

De bonis et catallis, *&c.* Magiſtri *Richardi Andrew* Decani Eccleſiæ Cathedral. beati *Petri Eborum*, *Johannis Pakenham* Clerici, *Willielmi Poteman* Clerici, *Johannis Gyburgh* Clerici, et *Richardi Pigott* unius ſervient. noſtrorum, *Michaelis de Magna Ricot* in Com. *Oxon*, habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis Capellanis Eccleſiæ ſive Capellæ illius imperpetuum ad manum moztuam; Ita quod denar. *&c.* in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* dicto Anno 14 præfatæ Conſorti, *&c.* Teſte, *&c.* per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto. Eborum.

De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis Decani et Capituli Eccleſiæ Cathedralis beatæ *Mariæ Sarum* in Com. prædicto, in dicta Balliva tua fieri fac. 26 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debent, &c. de *AURO SUO* de (4) quodam fine 20 marc. Wiltes.

nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro pro licentia habend. quod ipſi liberam Capellam ſuam infra Maner. de *Sumer.* in Com. prædicto ſcituar. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis ac Eccleſiæ prædictæ appropriare valeant, et eandem Capellam ſic appropriat. tenere poſſint ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis in proprios uſus imperpetuum ad manum mortuam; Ita quod denar. &c. in Octabis Sancti *Michaelis* dicto Anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Warr. prædictum Rotulo prædicto.

Bedd. Buck. REX Vicecomit. ſalutem. De bonis et catallis, terris et tenementis *Roberti Booth* et *Matilda* uxoris ejus in Balliva tua fieri fac. 53 *s.* 4 *d.* quas debent chariſſimæ Conſorti noſtræ *Elizabethæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, de AURO SUO de (4) quodam fine 40 marc. nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod quidem Capellanus cujuſdam Cantariæ perpetuus divina ſingulis diebus ad Altare beatæ *Mariæ* in Capell. de *Stretton* in dicto Com. *Bedf.* juxta ordinationem prædictorum *Roberti* & *Matildæ* in ea parte faciend. et ſucceſſ. ſuis imperpetuum celebratur. terras ſeu reddit. et Annuitates cum pertinentiis ad valorem 12 marc. per annum ultra repriſ. perquirere poſſit; habend. ſibi et ſucceſſoribus ſuis imperpetuum ad manum mortuam; Ita quod denar. &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* Anno 14. præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per Origin. de Anno 14 Regis nunc Rotulo 63.

Suſſ. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Mauritii Berkley* Militis, *Johannis Parre* Militis, & *Thomæ Sellenger* Armigeri, necnon *Henrici More*, *Hugonis Crikland*, Vicarii perpetui Eccleſiæ Parochial. Sancti *Laurentii* de *Aulton* in Com. *South.* *Johannis Swychener*, *Willielmi Hacker*, *Roberti Bayly*, *Richardi Wiſe*, *Johannis Pigott*, *Roberti Pley*, & *Roberti Mayo*, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 30 *s.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 15 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſi terras, tenement. reddit. & alias poſſeſſiones ad valorem 10 *l.* per annum ultra repriſ. dare poſſint & aſſignare cuidam Capellan. cujuſdam Cantariæ perpetuo divina ſingulis diebus in quadam Capella nuper per quendam *Johannem Champflour* in Eccleſia de *Aula* prædicta conſtruct. Habend. ſibi & ſucceſſoribus ſuis Capellanis ibidem imperpetuum ad manum mortuam. Ita quod denar. &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti, &c. T. &c. per Warrantum prædictum, Rotulo prædicto.

Wiltes. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Georgii Darell* Militis, in Balliva tua fieri fac. 14 *s.* quos debet, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 17 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſe Manerium de *Ficelton* cum pertinentiis in dicto Com. *Wiltes.* & Manerium de *Balſton* cum pertinentiis in Com. *Berk.* dare poſſit & concedere chariſſimo Conſanguineo noſtro *Thomæ* Cardinal. Archiepiſcopo *Cantuar.* & aliis; Habend. ſibi, hæred. & aſſign. ſuis imperpetuum. Ita quod denar. illos habeas, &c. in craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ, &c. T. &c. per origin. prædict. Rotulo 64.

Heref. Lond. De bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Briani Roucliff*, tertii Baronis de Scaccario noſtro, & *Johannis Marſhall* Civis & Mercer *London.* in Balliva tua fieri fac. 4 *l.* quos debent, &c. de AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine 40 *l.* nobis ſolut. in Hanaperio noſtro, pro licentia habend. quod ipſi & quælibet altera perſona, ſeu eorum aliquis dare poſſit & poſſint concedere Capellano

beatæ

beatæ Virginis *Mariæ* in Eccleſia Parochiali de *Warr.* in Com. *Hertford.* in honorem ejuſdem Virginis glorioſæ.

It is obſerved by ſome, that Johannis Icham *fuit Attornatus Generalis &* W.B. MS. *Clericus ad Brevia pro* Elizabetha *Regina* Angliæ, Hil. *Regis* 22 *E.* 4. rot. 2. Rem. Regis. *Et ſignavit Brevia de* AURO REGINÆ, *An.* 23 E. 4. *Sed hoc fecit ut Clericus Brevium Reginæ, et non ut Attornatus Generalis:* Thomas Stydolfe *qui fuit Receptor Generalis ejuſdem Regina, ſignavit omnia Brevia de* AURO *de An.* 19 & 20 E. 4. *Et tamen fuit aliquis alius Attornatus.* Unde Quære.

I have recited theſe Writs concerning *Queen-gold* in the reign of King *Edward* the 4th at large (the tranſcripts whereof were delivered to Mr. *Herbert* when the now Queen-Mothers Attorney, which I could not compare with the Originals out of which they were tranſcribed) upon ſeveral Accounts.

1. Becauſe the Files and Bundles wherein theſe Writs were extant, are very numerous, digeſted into no order, ſeldome looked into, and moſt of them either loſt, or miſlayed, ſo as I cannot yet finde any of them.

2ly. Becauſe they particularly inform us of the original Authors, Founders, and foundations of ſundry *Chantries*, *Appropriations*, *Colledges*, *Corporations*, of the *Honors*, *Pedegrees*, *Wardſhips*, *Purchaſes*, Tenures *in Capite* of ſundry of the Nobility and Gentry of *England*.

3ly. Becauſe they more fully evidence and expreſſe the particular Fines for which *Queen-gold* was demanded and levyed in this Kings reign, and in what proportion, and from whoſe and what goods, chattels, lands and tenements, then any others in his predeceſſors reigns, except thoſe of King *Edward* the 1. and 3.

I read in the Chronicle of * *Fabian* printed at *London* by *John Kyngſton* An. 1559. as likewiſe in *Holinſhed* and *Stow*; That Anno 1467. (the ſeventh of King *Edward* the 4th his reign) Sir *Thomas Cooke* late Mayor of *London* was **peached of Treaſon** by a ſervant of the Lord *Wenlocks* called *Hawkins*, (for refuſing to lend 1000 marks upon good Surety to Queen *Margaret*) arreſted and ſent to the *Tower*, and his goods ſeiſed by the Lord *Rivers* then Treaſurer of *England*. After the ſaid Sir *Thomas* had lyen a time in the *Tower*, *he was brought unto the* Guildhall *and there arraigned of the ſaid Treaſon*, *and quit by ſundry Enqueſtes. Finally*, *after many perſecutions and loſſes*, *he was compelled as for a* **Fine** ſet upon him *for offence of miſpriſion*, **to pay unto the King eight thouſand pounds.** *And after he had thus agreed*, *and was at large*, **he was then in new trouble againſt the Queen: The which demanded of him as Her right for every thouſand pound payd unto the King by way of Fine, an hundred marks,** (it ſhould be pounds) *For which he had after* long ſuit and great charge; *and in concluſion*, **was fayne to agree, and to give her a great pleaſure,** *beſides many good gifts that he gave to her Counſel*; *Or as* Raphael Holinſhed, Grafton, *and* John Stow *ſtorie*; *he could not be delivered out of Priſon*, *till he had payed eight thouſand pounds to the King*, and **eight hundred pounds to the Queen** (to wit, for her *Queen gold*, due out of his Fine.)

* Fabians Chronicle Part 7. p 498. Raphael Holinſheds Chronicle Vol 3. Lond. 1577. p. 670. John Stow his Annals London 1615. p. 430. Richard Graftons Chronicle London 1569. p. 671, 672.

I ſhall cloze up the *Records* of this Kings reign with a memorable *Action* brought by *Elizabeth* his Queen Conſort againſt a Sheriff who detained her *Geld* he had levyed, in the *Office of the Clerk of the Pleas*, which I tranſcribed out of the *Plea Rolls* with my own hand.

Placita

Placita coram Baronibus apud Weſtm. *de Termino S.* Trinitatis, *Anno Regis* Edwardi *quarti poſt Conqueſtum viceſimo*, Rot. 1. dorſo.

Trin. 20 E 4. Midd. ſſ. Pro Eliz. Regina Angliæ, quer. verſus Robertum Radclyff Armig. nuper Vic. Norff. & Suff. Defend. in quodam Plac. Debiti per Billam.

ELIZABETHA *Regina* Angliæ **Conſorz Domini Regis**, *venit coram Baronibus hujus Scaccarii ſexto die* Julii *hoc anno*, *per* Robertum Calcote *Attornatum ſuum*, *& queritur per Billam verſus* Robertum Radclyffe *Armig. nuper Vic. Com.* Norff. *&* Suff. *hîc in Curia eodem die*, *ſuper Computo ſuo de Officio ſuo predicto hîc ad hoc Scaccarium reddendo per* Thomam Aldehouſe *Attornatam ſuam*, *de eo quod predict. nuper Vic. ei debet & injuſtè detinet* quatuor libras, decem et novem ſolidos Argenti, *& pro eo injuſtè*; *Quod cum Dominus Rex nunc 14. die* Februarii, *Anno regni ſui decimo ſeptimo mandaſſet* quoddam **Breve** ſuum fieri fac. *extra hoc Scaccario ſuo Vic.* Norff. *&* Suff. *tunc exiſtenti direct. per quod quidem Breve eidem Vic. præceptum fuit*, Quod non omitteret propter aliquam libertatem quin eam ingrederetur, & de bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Gilberti Debenham* Armig. in Balliva ſua fieri faceret viginti et tres marcas, parcellam viginti et ſex marcarum quas dictus *Gilbertus* debebat præfatæ **Reginæ**, per nomen cariſſimæ **Conſortis** ipſius **Domini Regis** *Elizabetha* **Reginæ** *Angliæ*, de *AURO SUO*, de quodam (4) fine **Ducentarum ſexaginta Marcarum** dicto Dom. Regi ſolut. pro Dominio et Manerio de *Catyngſton* cum pertinentiis in *Catyngſton*, *Holbrooke*, *Wolmerſton*, *Fryſton*, & alibi infra Hundredum de *Staunford* in dicto Com. *Suff.* præfato *Gilberto*, & hæredibus de corpore ſuo exeuntibus per dictum Dom. Regem nuper conceſſ. Et quod denarios illos haberet ad Scacc. dicti Dom. Regis apud *Weſtm.* craſtino Clauſ. *Paſcha*, anno regni ejuſdem Regis decimo octavo **præfatæ Reginæ**, ſeu (5) *ejus* in ea parte **Receptori** ibidem tunc ſolvend. prout in eodem brevi plenius continetur: quod quidem Breve deliberatum fuit ſextodecimo die *Februarii* dicto Anno 18. apud Villam *Weſtm.* in Com. *Midd.* præfato nuper Vic. jam Defend. tunc Vic. dict. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* per manus *Roberto Calcote* tunc ſervienti **prædictæ Reginæ**; virtute cujus quidem brevis prædict. jam Def. tunc Vic. dict. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* viceſimo die *Martii* dicto Anno 18. apud *Gippewicum* in prædict. Com. *Suff.* fieri fecit & levavit de bonis et catallis prædicti *Gilberti* ad triginta et quinque ſolidorum de 4 *l.* 19 *s.* prædict. prout ipſe nuper Vic. jam Defend. ſuper brevi illo coram præfatis Baronibus apud *Weſtm.* ad craſtinum Clauſi *Paſche* prædicti returnavit, prout hic in hoc Scaccario liquet de recordo. Ac cum dictus Dom. Rex quinto die *Maii* dicto Anno 18. mandaſſet quoddam aliud breve de fieri fac. extra hoc Scac. præfato nuper Vic. jam Defend. tunc Vic. dicti Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* exiſtent. direct. per quod quidam breve eidem Vic. præceptum fuit, *quod non omittat propter aliquam libertatem quin eam ingrederetur*, *& de bonis & catallis terris & tenementis prædicti* Gilberti *in dicta balliva ſua fieri faceret* 11 *l.* 17 *s.* 8 *d.* *de remanencia* 26 *marc.* quas debebat **præfatæ Reginæ** de *AURO SUO* de quodam (4) fine 260 *marc. dicto Domino Regi ſolut. pro Dominio & Manerio de* Catyngſton, *&c.* (*ut ſupra.*) *Et quod denarios illos haberet ad Scac. dicti Dom. Regis apud* Weſtm. *in Craſtino Sancti* Michaelis *dicto Anno* 18. **præfatæ Reginæ**, ſeu (5) *ejus* in ea parte **Receptori** ibidem tunc ſolvend. prout in eodem brevi plenius continetur; quod quidem breve deliberatum fuit ſextodecimo die *Julii* dicto anno 18. apud Villam *Weſtm.* prædict. præfato jam Defendenti tunc Vic. dict. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* exiſtenti per manus prædicti

Roberti

Roberti Calcote, virtute cujus quidem brevis dictus jam Defendens tunc Vic. dict. Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* 20 die *Septembr.* dicto anno 18 apud *Gippewicum* prædict. fieri fecit et levavit de bonis et catallis prædicti *Gilberti* ad valenciam 30 ſolidorum, reſid. de 4 *l.* 19 *s.* prædict. prout ipſe jam Defend. ſuper brevi illo coram præfatis Baronibus apud *Weſtm.* ad craſtinum Sancti *Michaelis* returnavit, prout hic in hoc Scaccario liquet de recordo. Quæ quidem ſummæ per dictum jam Defend. ſic levatæ in toto ſe attingunt ad dict. 4 *l.* 19 *s.* Et licet præfata Regina poſt levationem & return. brevium prædictorum ſic factorum ſæpius requiſivit præfat. jam Defend. ad ei ſolvend. dict. 4 *l.* 19 *s.* jam in demanda, ipſe tamen jam Defend. 4 *l.* 19 *s.* illos, ſive aliquam inde parcellam præfatæ Reginæ nondum ſolvit, ſed hoc facere contradixit, ad dampnum præfatæ Reginæ centum ſolidorum. Et hoc offert, &c. Et prædictus *Robertus Radelyff* per prædictum Attornatum ſuum præſens, &c. petit auditum Billæ prædictæ, et ei legitur, &c. Qua audita, per prædictum Attornatum nichil dicit in barram et excluſionem dict. Actionis præfatæ Reginæ. Et ſuper hoc eadem Regina ex quo ſupradict. nuper Vic. nichil dicit in barram et excluſionem, dictus Attornatus prædict. Reginæ petit judicium ſuum in præmiſſis et debitum ſuum prædictum, una cum dampnis ſuis prædictis ſibi in hac parte adjudicari, &c. Super quo, viſis præmiſſis per Barones prædictos, habitaque inde deliberatione plenori inter eoſdem, conſideratum eſt per eoſdem Barones, quod prædicta Regina recuperet verſus præfat. nuper Vic. debitum ſuum prædict. quatuor librarum, et decem et novem ſolidorum prædict. et dampna ſua prædicta, tam occaſione injuſtæ detentionis debiti illius, quam pro miſis, cuſtagiis et expenſis ſuis circa ſectam ſuam prædictam in hac parte appoſitarum, taxata per eoſdem Barones ad treſdecem ſolidos et quatuor denarios. Quæ quidem ſummæ in toto ſe attingunt ad ſummam quinque librarum, duodecim ſolidorum, et quatuor denariorum, & quod prædictus nuper Vic. ſit in miſericordia Domini Regis, *&c.*

From this Record, and the precedent Writs of King *Edward* the fourth, I ſhall obſerve,

1. That *Queen-gold* was payd for every Fine and Oblation amounting to 10 Marks and upwards, after the rate and proportion of one mark to the Queen for every 10 marks due or payd to the King; and that all the Goods and Chattels of the parties who made the Fines, in their own hands, or in their Executors or Adminiſtrators, and all their Lands and Tenements at the time of the Fine, or after into whoſe hands ſoever they came, were liable, and extended to ſatisfie this Duty to the Queen.

2ly. That the goods, chattels, lands and tenements of the pledges for the Fine, were liable to, and extended for *Queen-gold*, as well as the parties who made the Fine; and that it was levyed by ſpecial Writs directed to Sheriffs, who were to levy, and be accountable to the Queen for the monies levyed by them for this duty, and obliged to ſatisfie them before they departed out of Court, in the ſelfſame manner as they were to levy, account for, ſatisfie the Kings own debts, and were liable to actions and dammages to the Queen, if they detained her *Gold* when levyed.

3ly. That *Aurum Reginæ* was due to the Queen for Fines for licenſes to alien Lands held of the King *in Capite* to other perſons; for licenſes to alien Lands *in mortmain* to Chantries, Gilds, Fraternities, and other Corporations

Civil

Civil or Eccleſiaſtical; for appropriations of Churches or Chappels, for Fines for alienating Lands *in Capite* or *mortmain* without licenſe; for the Cuſtody of the bodies, lands, and mariages of Wards; for fines for grants and confirmations of antient Kings Charters of Lands or Liberties granted to Monaſteries, Biſhops, Deans, Chapters, other Corporations, and to particular perſons; for Fines for indenizations of Aliens, Cuſtodies of the Temporalties of Abbyes and Biſhopricks during their vacancies; for marying the Kings Wards or Widdowes without his precedent licenſe: For fines for not receiving the Order of Knighthood upon Writs of Summons, for Fines or Compoſitions for all ſorts of Treſpaſſes, of Jurymen attainted for falſe Verdicts, and Breaches of the Peace; For Fines for Original Writs, as of *Aſſiſe* and *Novel Diſſeiſin*, *Writs of Concord* or *Covenant* to levy Fines or ſuffer Common Recoveries of Manors, Lands, Tenements conveyed to others; in which laſt ſort of Writs it is obſervable, that where ſeveral *Writs of Concord* and *Covenant* were ſued forth for divers Mannors, Lands or Tenements lying in ſeveral Pariſhes or Counties, whereof one Fine or Recovery only was to be levyed or ſuffered, though the Fine for every of theſe Writs ſeverally conſidered amounted not to ten marks; yet if they all conjoyned did ariſe to the ſum of ten marks or upwards, Aurum Reginæ was paid for them all conjunctively, either becauſe they amounted but to one Concord, or becauſe one Fine only was impoſed on them all in the Fine-Office; wherein they differ from the Fines of all other Writs.

4ly. That the extracts of Fines for *Treſpaſſes*, *Offences*, *Miſdemeanors* of all ſorts, *Writs of Aſſiſe*, *Concord* and *Covenant*, tranſmitted by the *Kings Juſtices* out of his other Courts into the *Exchequer*, and Fines in the Court of *Exchequer*, being Records, were a ſufficient charge and warrant to the Queens Clerks, Officers, and Barons of the *Exchequer* to iſſue forth Writs of *Fieri facias* and *Extents* to Sheriffs to levy the *Queens gold* ariſing out of them, according to the proportion of one mark for every ten marks due to the King, and did bind the goods, chattels, lands and tenements of the parties and their Sureties towards the payment thereof, from the time the Fines were firſt made and recorded.

Before I proceed to the reigns of our ſucceeding Kings, I thought fit to preſent you with ſome *Antiquities* and *Records* concerning this Duty of Aurum Reginæ in the reigns of *Henry* the 2. *Edward* the 1, & 3. *Richard* 2. and *Henry* the 6. according to their Antiquities, omitted in their proper *Chronological ſeries* in the premiſed printed ſheets, becauſe lately diſcovered, (upon my further ſearch of Records and Antiquities at *Weſtminſter*) ſince the firſt ſheets were committed to the Preſſe.

K. *Henry* 2.

* Cent. Script. Brit. Cent. 3. c. 6.

† Vitellius. D. 15.

Jocelinus de Brakelands, a Monk of the Abbey of St. *Edmunds Bury* in *Suffolke*, flouriſhing in the reign of *King John*, (*qui res geſtas ſui Cœnobii libro accuratè Scripto perſtrinxerit*, as * *Johannes Balæus* records in his life,) in his *Chronicon Cœnobii Sancti* Edmundi Burienſis, (the Manuſcript whereof I peruſed in † Sir *John Cottons* Library) hath this memorable paſſage concerning a *Golden Cup* of the value of 100 marks, given to *Queen Aliaor* wife of King *Henry* the 2. by the Abbot in lieu of her *Queen-gold*, *due by the Cuſtome of the Realm*, for a fine of 1000 marks given to King *Henry* for the Manor of *Mindenhale*; which ſhe reſtored to the Monaſtery; and afterwards redeemed for 100 marks, when pawned by the Monaſtery towards the redemption of

of King *Richard* the 1. and bestowed it on them again for the soul of King *Henry* her husband, upon condition never to alienate it: Upon which account King *Richard* the 1. refused to take 500, and demanded, received 1000 marks for the new grant of this his Manor to that Monastery. His own words I transcribed out of *cap.* 24. are these.

* *Abbas optulit Regi* Rich. (1.) *quingentas marcas pro Manerio de* Mindenhale, *dicens illud Manerium* 60 *libr. &* 10. *& pro tanto esse collatum in magna Rolla de* Wincestre. *Cum ita spem voti sui concepisset, cepit res dilationem usque in Crastinum. Interim venit aliquis, dicens Regi, Manerium illud tantum valere in libris. In crastino ergo Abbate petitionis suæ instanti, dixit Rex, nichil est Domine Abbas quod queris; vel mille marcas dabis, vel Manerium non habebis.* Cum a Regina Alienora secundū (1) consuetudinem regni debet accipere (3) C. marcas ubi Rex cepit mille; accepit a Nobis Calicem magnum aureum in precium C. marcarum, et eundem Calicem nobis reddidit pro anima Domini sui Regis *Henrici, qui eum primò dederat Sancto* Edmundo. *Alia quoque vice cum thesaurus Ecclesiæ nostræ portaretur* Londonias *ad redemptionem Regis* Richardi, eadem Regina eundem Calicem adquietabit pro C. marcis, et nobis tradidit, accipiens Cartam nostram a nobis in testimonium promissionis nostræ factæ in verbo veritatis, quod Calicem illum nunquam ab Ecclesia nostra alienabimus. *Cum persoluta autem esset tanta pecunia cum magna difficultate adquisita, &c. Charta Regis postea confirmatum est Manerium.*

* Joselinus de Brakeland, Chronicon Cœnobii S. Edmundi Burienſis in Bibliotheca Cottoniana MS. c. 24. Vitellius D. 15.

Which both confirms and illustrates the premised * *passage* of *Gervasius Tilberiensis*, writing in that age; that by the ancient Custom of the Realm constantly used both before, and during the reign of King *Henry* the 2d. Aurum Reginæ was due to the Queen Consort after the proportion of 100. marks for every 1000 marks fine to the King; and so in proportion for lesser fines, of, or exceeding the summe of 10 marks.

* Here, p. 8, 9.

Which is further ratified by this Note I lately met with *Tempore* Henrici *secundi*, among Mr. Attorney *Herberts Collections* of *Queen-gold*.

Hæc sunt sumptus & Custument. quæ ego Richardus Austyn *posui in terra Avunculi mei perquirenda. Hæc sunt dona quæ dedi, &c.* Regi Centum marcas, et *REGINÆ* (1) unam marcam *AURI*.

10 Johannis.

In Magno Rotulo Anno 10 *Johannis* Regis, in Offic. Pipæ, *Somerset & Dorset* dorso, Tit. Aurum Reginæ, *Odo de Wandeshe* reddit Compotum de 15 *l.* pro eodem. In thesaur. 1 marc. & debet 20 *d.* Id. red. compot. de eodem debito.

King *John*. An. 10 Regis Johan.

Idem Vic. red. Comp. de 35 *l.* 6 *d.* de exitu terræ *Willielmi Reuell* for this duty.

In Magno Rotulo de Anno 9 Regis *Johannis*; *Hugo Hose* debet 200 marc. & 2. Palfr. pro habendo Manerio suo de *Pencriz*, cum pertinentiis suis, quod fuit *Walteri Hosati* patris sui.

An. 9 Regis Johan.

In Magno Rotulo de Anno 11 Regis *Johannis*; *Hugo Hose* debet 200 marc. et 2. Palfr. pro habendo Manerio suo de *Pencriz*, sicut continetur de An. 9. sed non debet summoneri, quia per Breve Regio attornatus est de toto, licet debet de *AURO REGINÆ* ad Justiciarios *Hiberniæ, & quietus est.* Which proves, that *Queen-gold* was then paid for Fines of *Lands* in *Ireland* to the Chief Justice there for the Queens use.

An. 11 Regis Johan. Stafford.

In Magno Rotulo Anno 13 *Johannis* Regis in Offic. Pipæ, in Compoto Vic. *Warr. & Leic.*

An. 13 Regis Johan.

Robertus Harecourt debet 25 marc. de AURO, pro se & patre suo *Willielmo Harecourt*.

K. *Henry* 3.

An. 11 H 3 in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Brevia direct. Baronibus pro Rogero de Bohun, Mr. Hakewils treatise of Queen-gold.

In the reign of King *Henry* the 3d. I have met with these additional Records concerning *Queen-gold*, cited by Mr. *Hackwill*.

REX eisdem Baronibus, Sciatis, quod concessimus dilecto & fideli nostro *Rogero de Bohun* Comiti *Essex* & *Hereford*, quod de AURO quod ab eo exigitur ad opus REGINÆ nostræ, tam pro fine Kelebti sui, quam pro aliis, medietatem inde reddat ad Scacarium Sancti *Michaelis*, et aliam medietatem ad Scac. Sancti, *&c.* which I cannot find in the Roll of this year, which he cites to prove, That sometimes the King did install or prolong the payment of his Queens gold, (most likely by her consent) though he could not pardon or hinder its levying without her voluntary assent; but she could release or pardon it without the King, for which he cites this Record, the Roll whereof is now lost or mislayd, so as I cannot finde it.

An. 37 H 3. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Mr. Hackwills Treatise of Queen-gold.

A Regina pardonabit *Edwardo Lucye* 120 Marcas, in quibus prædictus *Edwardus* tenetur eidem Reginæ pro AURO SUO, de (4) quodam fine facto cum Domino Rege.

An. 40 H. 3.

† Here, p. 17.

Upon the great †premised *differences* and *tumults* that arose between Queen *Alianor* and the Citizens of *London* before King *Henry* the 3d, and his *Counsil*, An. 40 H. 3. about her AURUM REGINÆ; the Queen at last by the mediation of friends, for a summe of money released to them her Duty of Queengold during her life, saving the right of her successors by this Patent, recorded in a Manuscript in * Sir *John Cottons* Library at *Westminster*.

* In Libro London MS. inter Capit. Cartar. de temp. Regis H. 3. c. 5. in custodia Joh. Cotton Militis Neto, A. 6. cited also in Mr. Attorney Herberts, & Will. his Collections concerning Queen gold.

ELienora Dei gratia Regina *Angliæ*, &c. Omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos præsens scriptum pervenerit, salutem in Domino sempiternam. Noverit universitas vestra, quod cum inter Nos & Cives nostros *London* super petitionibus AURI NOSTRI quod nobis communiter debetur pro (4) finibus factis Domino nostro Regi, quæstio fuisset exorta, et aliquandiu coram Domino Rege et Consilio suo agitata; tandem ad instanciam dilecti nobis in Christo patris *Adæ de Marisco*, & quorundam aliorum nobis in Christo dilectorum; Nos de voluntate ac speciali gratia nostra a dicta petitione AURI NOSTRI de finibus factis vel faciendis pro tota Communitate eorundem Civium *London* toto tempore vitæ nostræ (salvo imposterum jure cujuslibet) supersedemus. Pro hac autem concessione et remissione petitionis suprædictæ, satisfecerunt Nobis prædicti Cives in forma quam duximus acceptandam. In cujus rei testimonium præsens scriptum sigilli nostri impressione corroboravimus. Dat. apud *Windesby* 23 die *Decembris*, Anno regni Regis *Henrici* Domini nostri 40.

K. *Edw.* 1.

Mich. An. 4 E. 1. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. rot 3. dorso. Baronibus pro Alienora Regina Angliæ matre Regis.

In the reign of King *Edward* the 1. I met with these additional Records themselves concerning *Queen-gold*.

CUM *Gilbertus de Clare* Comes *Gloucestriæ* & *Hertford* teneatur *Elianoræ* Reginæ *Angliæ* in Centum libris sterlingorum (to wit, for her *Aurum Reginæ*, though not expressed) de fine mille librarum quem idem Comes fecit cum Domino *H.* Rege, pro seisina terrarum suarum post mortem patris sui habenda,

habenda, ut dicitur. Rex mandavit Baronibus, **quod eidem Reginæ ſint conſulentes et auxiliantes ad dictas Centum libras ad citius quod fieri potuit recuperandas prout juſtum fuerit.**

Placita coram Baronibus in Scac. de Termino Sancti Michaelis *Anno* 7 E. 1. *incipiente* 8. *Rot.* 10. *derſ. in Offic. Clerici Plac.* *Simon de Creye*, & *Antonius Bek*, *Rogerus de Northwode*, & *Johannes de Cobeham* attachiati fuerunt ad reſpondendum *A.* **Reginæ Conſorti Regis** de debito quater viginti librarum & dimid. marc. quas prædict. *Simon de Creye* debet *Elve* filio Magiſtri *Moſſe Abraha* filio ejus, & *Antera* quæ fuit uxor *Vives* filii Magiſtri *Moſſe Judæi*, qui debitum prædictum conceſſerunt & aſſignarunt **prætatæ Reginæ pro** AURO SUO **quod ei debuerunt.** Et unde *Walterus de Kancia* (5) CUSTOS AURI, **et Attornatus prædictæ Reginæ**, petit, Quod prædictus *Simon* tanquam prædicti debiti, & præfati *Antonius*, *Rogerus* & *Johannes* tanquam tenentes quandam partem terrarum ejuſdem *Simonis* quæ fuit vadium pro prædicto debito, reſpondeant & ſatisfaciant de eodem. De craſtino Sancti Mich. Banc.

Et prædictus *Simon* & alii venerunt. Et idem *Simon* cognovit, quod debet & vult reſpondere ad dictam demandam pro prædictis *Antonio*, *Rogero* & *Johanne*, eo quod habent ex dimiſſione ſua id quod tenent de terris & ten. prædictis, & quod tenetur eis de debito prædicto acquietare. Ideo conſideratum eſt, quod idem *Simon* ipſos inde acquietet & reſpondeat de debito prædicto. Et quo ad debitum illud dicit idem *Simon*, quod dedicere non poteſt, quin in debito illo teneatur. Et poſtea dictus *Walterus* **Attornatus prædictæ Reginæ** conceſſit eidem *Simoni* diem uſque ad Octab. Sancti *Hillarii*, **ut interim ad dictam Reginam accedat, ad tractandum cum ea de debito prædicto.** Et tunc ſit hîc facturus ulterius quod juſtum fuerit. Et ſalvæ ſunt dictis tenentibus dictarum terrarum reſponſiones & rationes ſuæ quæ ſibi vacare poterunt & de jure debebunt ad poſterum, ſi fortè contingat dictum *Simonem* ad ſatisfactionem debiti prædicti non poſſe ſufficere.

Abbas de *Monte Caniſo* de *Edwardeſton* attach. fuit ad reſpondend. Abbati de Sancta *Oſitha* de 124 Marcis, quas ei debet, *&c.* in partem ſolutionis debitor. quæ idem Abbas **debet** *A.* **Reginæ Conſorti Regis de** AURO SUO, & aliis debitis ſuis, *&c.* The Plea between the Abbots is very large, for this Debt between them, due to the Queen for her AURUM REGINÆ, which I pretermit. De Term. Sancti Mich. Ibid. m. 6. dorſo. Eſſex.

Mandatum eſt Theſ. & Baronibus de Scaccario, **quod tranſcriptum omnium finium et amerciamentorum factorum** coram Juſtic. ultimo itinerantibus ad placita Foreſtæ de *Nova Foreſta Waltero de Kancia* **Cuſtodi** AURI *Alianoræ* REGINÆ *Angliæ* **Conſortis Regis liberari faciant**: Ita quod idem *Walterus* **fines et amerciamenta illa juxta tenorem finium et amerciamentorum, et prout ſecundum legem et conſuetudinem Scaccarii prædicti fuerit faciendum levari, et dictæ Reginæ habere faciat de dono Regis.** T. R. apud *Weſtm.* 10 die *Junii*. By which Record it is apparent, that the Queen had all theſe Fines and Amercements belonging to the King, impoſed by his Juſtices Itinerant on offenders within the *New Foreſt*, by his ſpecial grant, to be received and levyed by the *Keeper of her* **Gold** in the Exchequer, to the end ſhe might the better receive her duty of *Queen-gold* ariſing out of them by her own inherent right and Prerogative, as well as the Fines thus granted to her, which grant extinguiſhed not her right to the *Queen-gold* accruing from them. Ex Rotulo Clauſarum Anno 8 E. 1. in Turri London. m. 6. Pro Regina Conſorte Regis.

In the *Plea Rolls* of *Trinity Term*, *Anno* 17 E. 1. in the Tower of *London*, I found this memorable Action upon the Statute of 51 H. 3. (the first I have obſerved of that kind) for taking a Diſtreſſe of the Plough Beaſts of the Prior of St. *John* of *Jeruſalem* for *AURUM REGINÆ*.

Ex Rotulo Placitorum de Octab. Sanctæ Trin. Anno 17 E. 1. in Turri Lond. Surr.

THomas le Templer, & *Rogerus Harding* de *Kyngeſton* attachiati fuerunt ad reſpondendum Priori Hoſpitalis Sancti *Johannis Jeroſolymitan.* in *Anglia* de placito, quare cum ad communem utilitatem regni Regis Rex ſtatuit, * *Quod nullus diſtringatur per averia carucarum ſuarum vel per oves ſuas pro debito Regis vel alterius, aut alia quacunque occaſione per Ballivos Regis ſeu aliorum, quamdiu alia habeant averia per quæ rationabiliter diſtrictio ſuper ipſum fieri poſſit pro debitis illis levandis, exceptis duntaxat averiis illis quæ ad dampnum alicujus inventa ſecundum legem & conſuetudinem regni Regis imparcari contigerit*: prædicti *Thomas* & *Rogerus* averia ipſius Prioris de carucata ſua apud *Talworth*, contra formam ſtatuti prædicti, ceperunt & imparcaverunt, & adhuc imparcata detinent, contra legem & conſuetudinem regni Regis, & contra pacem, &c. Et unde queritur, quod prædicti *Thomas* & alii die Veneris ante Dominicam in *Ramis Palmarum* anno regni Regis nunc ſeptimodecimo, ceperunt ſex boves ipſius Prioris de carucata ſua, & illos fugaverit uſque ad Villam de *Kyngeſton*, & illos ibidem detinuerit contra vadia & plegios quouſque deliberata fuerunt per præceptum Regis: Unde dicit, quod deterioratus eſt & dampnum habuit ad valentiam Quadraginta ſolidorum. Et inde producit ſectam, &c.

* Statutum de Diſtrictionibus Scaccarii, An. 51 H 3 Raſtals Abridgement Diſtreſſe 11. Articuli ſuper Chartas An. 28 E. 1. c. 12. Vet. Nat. Brev. f. 84 b. Regiſter of Writs 97. b. Temps Edw. 1. Fitz. Avowry 83, 87, & 230. Bracton l. 4. f. 217. Fleta l. 2 cap. 42. Britton f. 35. & 133. Cooks 2 Inſtit. p. 132, 133, 164. Fitzh. Natura Brev. f. 88, 89, 99. b & 174. b. 18 Ed. 2. Action ſur Stat 35. 2 E. 3. 16, 18 E. 3. 55. 44 E. 3. 20. 4 H. 7. 8. En. Action ſur Stat 45. Dyer 14 Eliz. f. 312. pl. 86.

Et Prior dicit, quod prædicti *Thomas* & *Rogerus* potuerunt inveniſſe in prædicta Villa de *Talworth* alia averia & bona ipſius Prioris, videlicet vaccas & porcos, & blada in grangia ad valentiam viginti marcarum. Et de hoc ponit ſe ſuper patriam. Et *Thomas* & *Rogerus* ſimiliter. Et quia idem *Thomas* & *Rogerus* ſunt Ball. vi prædictæ Villæ de *Kyngeſton*, & prædicta Villa de *Talworth* eſt infra libertatem ejuſdem, præceptum eſt Vic. quod venire faciat hîc in craſtino *Animarum*, niſi Juſtic. ad aſſiſas capiend. aſſignati prius, &c. 12. forinſecos de Com. prædicto qui non ſint de libertate prædicta, per quos, &c. Et qui nec, &c. ad recognoſcendum, &c. Quia tam, &c.

Ex Regiſtro Monaſt. Burgi Sancti Petri in cuſtod. Com. Exon. f. 60. a. circa An. 28 E. 3. See here p. 28, 29.

Johannes de Godeſley (5) Cuſtos AURI REGINÆ venit coram Baronibus & cognovit ſe recepiſſe ad opus Dominæ Reginæ centum marcas, de Abbate & Conventu de *Burgo Sancti Petri*, pro AURO ipſius REGINÆ, de (4) quodam fine mille marc. quem Prior & Conventus ejuſdem loci tempore vacationis ejuſdem Abbathiæ fecerunt cum Rege, pro cuſtodia inde habenda tempore ultimæ vacationis. Et 20 l. pro AURO Dominæ REGINÆ de quodam

dam fine 200 *l.* quem Abbas ejuſdem Domus fecit cum Rege (4) de ſer-vitio ſuo Regi debito in exercitu Regis *Scotiæ*.

* *Beatricia* relicta *Roberti de Wakefield*, dedit *Waltero de Meynell* certas terras quas habuit nomine dotis ſuæ; & ad conventionem in hac parte obſervandam, obligavit ad pœnam decem librarum ad AURUM Dominæ REGINÆ, ſi contra conventionem ſuam prædictam pervenerit. * Carta in cuſtodia Dom. Roberti Cotton Militis, tempore Regis Edwardi 1.

The Reign of King *Edward* the 3d. as it hath furniſhed us with many fore-cited *Records* and *Writs* concerning *Queen-gold*, ſo upon my ſubſequent ſearch and inquiry, I have found and met with more of that nature, ſome of them taken out of the *Collections* of others, where the *Writs* and *Records* themſelves are now loſt or miſlaid, (as moſt *Files of Writs* and *Plea Rolls* during his and ſome of his predeceſſors and ſucceſſors reigns are in the *Office of Pleas*, for want of a convenient *Room* and *Treaſury* to preſerve them in) and the others out of the *Original Rolls* & *Records* now extant, from which I tranſcribed them. K. *Edw.* 3.

Mr. *William Hakewil* in his Treatiſe of *Queen-gold*, and Mr. Attorney *Herberts* Collections inform us, *That the total ſumme of all particulars demanded by the Queen for this Debt of* AURUM REGINÆ, *in the File of Writs of one Term*, (to wit *Hillary* Anno 8 E. 3.) *amounted to* 580 l. *and that ſo much was anſwered for to the Queen, beſides what remained due upon Writs not executed*; the abſtract of all which Writs (except thoſe already printed *p.* 34.) I ſhall here preſent you with, the File and Roll of the Writs themſelves being not to be found at preſent in the *Office of Pleas*, *Kings Remembrancer*, or elſewhere, upon my beſt ſearch after them.

Extracta de Brevibus de executione pro AURO REGINÆ, *Remanen. in filaciis de Termino Sancti* Hillarii *An.* 8 E. 3. *Remanen. in Officio Clerici Placitorum de Scaccario*; (where they are not now extant.) Anno 8 E. 3.

Fieri facias de bonis & catallis, terris & tenementis *Iſabella* quæ fuit uxor *Radulphi* de *Monte Hermeria* 18 *l.* 16 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet *Iſabella* Reginæ *Angliæ* matri noſtræ chariſſimæ, de quodam debito 20 *l.* de AURO SUO, de fine 200 *l.* pro (4) cuſtodia purpartis *Margaretæ* unius ſororum et hæredum *Richardi Foliot* habenda. Cuſtodia filiæ & hæredis.

De *Johanna* quæ fuit uxor *Roberti de Driby* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de quodam debito 5 marc. de fine 50 marc. pro (4) licentia alienandi quædam tenementa in *Bekenham*, & alibi in Com. *Suff.* Licentia alienandi.

De *Simone Crickſtiſt* 10 *s.* de quodam debito 4 *l* de AURO REGINÆ, pro fine 41 *l.* pro (4) licentia recipiend. in adm. de *Dunton*, licent. acquirend. *Denham* et alia. Licentia acquirendi.

De *Thoma Dunt* Collectore lanarum, *&c.* 4 marc. de AURO REGINÆ, pro fine 40 marc. pro (4) concelamento. Pro concelamento.

De *Margareta* quæ fuit uxor *Thomæ de Cailly* 40 *s.* de AURO REGINÆ, pro fine 20 *l.* pro (4) licentia ſe maritandi. Pro licentia maritandi.

De *Richardo de Gray* 45 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 80 *l.* de AURO, de fine 800 *l.* pro (4) cuſtodia et maritagio *Richardi Baſſet* habenda. Pro cuſtodia & maritagio.

De Magiſtro *Waltero de Iſley* 27 *l.* quas debet *Iſabella* Reginæ *Angliæ* de quodam debito 50 marc. de AURO SUO, de fine 500 marc. pro (4) tranſgreſſione. Pro tranſgreſſ.

De

Pro transgress. De *Johanne de Sisors* 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de AURO REGINÆ, de debit. 10 marc. de fine 100 marc. pro (4) transgressione.

Licentia alienand. De *Johanne de Northworth* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* necnon 40 *s.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 20 *l.* pro (4) licentia feofandi *Henricum de Northwood* de Manerio de *Northwood*.

Pro transgress. De *Thoma de Blunt* 14 *s.* 4 *d.* de AURO REGINÆ, de debito 10 marc. pro (4) quadam transgressione.

De terris concessis De *Roberto Pynywigell* 10 *l.* de quodam debito 20 *l.* pro (4) fine pro terris sibi per Regem ad firmam concess durante minori ætate.

Pardonatio transgressionis. De *Johanne de Fremingham* 20 *s.* de debito 10 marc. de fine 100 marc. pro (4) pardonatione de transgressione quam fecit in quodam Manerio Regis.

De *Radulpho de Laurentio* 50 *s.* de debito 10 marcarum de AURO REGINÆ, pro, *&c.*

Pro conspiratione. De *Willielmo Turet* 20 *s.* de fine 10 *l.* pro fine pro (4) transgressione conspirationis.

Pro maritagio. De *Henrico Beausz* 10 *s.* de debito 40 *s.* de fine 20 *l.* pro (4) maritagio *Johannis* filii & hæredis *Johannis Cockings* habendo.

Pro licentia maritandi. De *Katherina* quæ fuit uxor *Roberti de Brecosn* 4 *l.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 40 *l.* pro (4) licentia se maritandi.

Pro conspiratione. De *Johanne Jeffrer* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 21 *s.* 4 *d.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 16 marc. pro (4) transgressione conspirationis.

De *Salmone de Atherugge* 4 *s.* de debito 4 *l.* de AURO REGINE, pro eadem causa.

Pro licentia adquirendi De *Thoma de Chandes* 16 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 3 *l.* de fine 30 *l.* pro (4) licentia adquirendi Manerii de *Lugwardin* habenda.

Pro transgress. De *Roberto de Baskervil*, & aliis Collectoribus & Subcollectoribus diversarum concessionum in Parliamento tempore *Edwardi* secundi, 18 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 80 marc. de fine 800 marc. pro (4) transgressione per ipsos fact. in taxatione et collectione concessionum prædict.

Pro custodia & maritagio. De *Richardo de Grey* 4 *l.* 5 *s.* & 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de debito 80 *l.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 800 *l.* pro (4) custodia et maritagio *Richardi Basset* habenda.

De hominibus Villæ de *Scarborough* 23 *l.* de arreragiis 37 *l.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine, *&c.* vacat.

Pro licentia adquirendi. De *Ludovico Duvolm.* Episcopo 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de AURO SUO, de debito 5 marc. de fine 50 marc. pro (4) licentia adquirendi terras.

Pro maritagio. De *Willielmo de Ferrariis* 4 *l.* 5 *s.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 100 marc. pro (4) maritagio *Johannis* filii & hæredis *Nicholai de Ferrariis*.

Pro transgress. De *Nicholao de Kirkham* 20 *s.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 10 *l.* pro (4) transgressione.

Ne transfretaret. De *Rogero Pridias* 40 *s.* de AURO REGINÆ, de fine 20 *l.* (4) ne transfretaret in *Vascon.*

Pro relevio. De *Johanne Unphravill* 10 *s.* de debito 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de AURO SUO, de fine 20 marc. pro (4) relevio suo.

Ne transfretaret. De *Willielmo de Fisburre* 11 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de AURO SUO, de fine 20 marc. (4) ne transfretaret in *Vasconiam*.

Pro maritagio. De *Alexandro de Sancto Johanne* 23 *s.* 4 *d.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO SUO,

SUO, de fine 100 marc. pro (4) maritagio *Johannis* filii & hæredis *Hugonis de Lutcomb.*

De *Willielmo de Coffeild* 20 *s.* de AURO SUO, de Fine 20 *l.* pro licentia alienandi Manerii de *Boxstead.* Pro licentia alienand.

De *Johanne de la Penne* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de fine 10 marc. ne transfretaret in *Vasconiam.* Ne transfretaret.

De *Randulpho* de *Monte Hermerii*, videlicet de bonis & catallis suis, ac etiam de terris & tenementis quæ sua fuerunt in feodo Anno regni Domini *Edwardi* nuper Regis *Angliæ* Patris Regis quinto, seu postea in quorumcunq; manibus eadem terr. & tenementa existant, fieri fac. 540 marc. de debito 500 marc. de AURO SUO de fine 6 marc. pro Custodia terrarum et tenementorum quæ fuerunt *Johannis ap Adam* habenda. Pro Custodia Terrarum.

De *Richardo Gray* 10 *l.* de fine 100 *l.* (4) pro licentia habenda pro terris concedend. ad manum mortuam.

De *Petro Fenne* 4 *l.* 8 *s.* 4 *d.* de debito 8 marc. de AURO SUO, de fine 80 marc. pro (5) Custodia terrarum et tenementorum quæ fuerunt *Roberti de Sandby* de *Eastmarkham* habend. &c.

De *Roberto Conkes* 7 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO SUO de fine 100 marc. pro (4) transgr. Pro Transgr.

De *Hugone de Nerguill* 48 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO SUO pro (4) fine, *ut supra.*

De *Roberto Fourchies* 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO SUO, pro eadem causa.

De *Roberto Ingram* de 113 *s.* 4 *d.* de debito 10 marc. de AURO SUO, de (4) fine 100 marc. pro eadem.

De *Roberto Ireland* 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de (4) fine 20 marc. de AURO SUO, pro omnibus terris et tenementis quæ fuerunt de hæreditate uxoris suæ habend. Pro terris rehabendis.

De *Thoma Basset* 20 *s.* de fine 20 *l.* de AURO SUO, (4) pro transgressione. De Transgr.

De *Rogero Damorves* 20 *l.* de AURO SUO, de fine 200 *l.* pro (4) maritagio *Margeriæ* & *Isabellæ* Heredis *Theobaldi de Verdon* habend. Pro Maritagio

De *Randulpho de Grenham* 10 *l.* 10 *s.* de debito 20 marc. de AURO SUO, de fine 200 marc. (4) pro transgressione. Pro Transgr.

De *Johanne de Vienna* & aliis 20 *s.* de debito 20 marc. de AURO SUO, de fine 100 marc. (4) pro maritagio *Cicilia* & *Alianoræ* filiarum & hæredum *Johannis de Knovill* habenda. Pro Maritagio

De Militibus & Armigeris totius Com. *Sussex.* 30 *s.* de debito 20 *l.* de fine 200 *l.* per quod omnes qui venerunt in obsequio Domini Regis Patris Regis apud *Cirencestr.* in festo Sanctæ *Lucia* Virginis Anno regni Patris Regis 15. (4) redire possent ad propria, et pro forisfactura aliorum Militum et Armigerorum de Com. *Sussex* qui tunc non venirent ibidem remittenda. Pro licentia ad propria redeundo.

De *Johanne de Duffore* 26 *s.* 8 *d.* de AURO SUO, de fine 20 marc. pro (4) transgressione.

De *Johanne Fekenham* 8 *s.* 8 *d.* de debito 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de AURO SUO de fine & marc. pro eodem.

An. 12 E. 3.

King *Edwards* * *forecited* Patent to his Barons on the behalf of Queen *Philip* his Consort for the levying of her Duangold, I find enrolled in the Clause Roll * Here, p. 14, 35. Pro Philippa Regina.

Roll of An. 12 E. 3. pars 1. m. 23. in the Tower of *London*.

In the Rolls of Anno 26 E. 3. in the Account of the Sheriff of *Glouceſterſhire*, I finde theſe ſeveral Debts accounted for and ſatisfied to Queen *Philip* for her *Aurum Regina* out of Fines for Treſpaſſes and other offences before the Kings Juſtices, as well as for other Debts.

Inter Communia de An. 26 E 3. Johannes de Weſton Vic. in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac. Philippa Regina.

Glouc. IDem Vicecomes reddit Compot. de 29 *l.* de fin. exit. & Amerc. diverſorum quorum nominibus præponitur *Philippa* Regina in extract. 26. in extr. Rotulo de Fin. exit. & Amerc. coram *Richardo de Stafford* & ſociis ſuis Juſticiariis, ad quaſcunque felon. & tranſgr. in Com. *Glouc.* audiend. & terminand. aſſign. Anno 26. Et 7 *s.* 3 *d.* de fin. & exit. diverſ. quorum nominibus præponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſumma. In Rotulo de fin. & exit. de Banco de Terminis *Trinitatis* & *Michaelis* Anno 24, & Terminis *Hill.* & *Paſch.* Anno 25. Et 2 *s.* 9 *d.* de Amerc. diverſ. quorum nominibus præponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſum. In Rotulo de Amerc. de Banco de Terminis *Trinitatis* & *Mich.* Anno 24. & Terminis *Hill.* & *Paſch.* Anno 25. Et 2 *d.* de *Roberto Beanflour* quod non habet *Beanflour* ubi proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. In Rotulo de Amerc. coram Rege de Terminis *Hill. Paſch. Trinitatis* & *Michaelis* Anno 22. & de eiſdem terris in Com. *Norff.* & *Suff.* Anno 21. Et 3 *d.* de *Roberto Maiſter* de exec. ſuis forum ubi proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rot. 26. In Rotulo de exit. forum veſtra Regina de Termino *Michaelis* Anno 22. & Terminis *Hill.* & *Paſch. Trin.* & *Michaelis* Anno 23 & 24. Et 11 *s.* 6 *d.* de exit. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſum. In Rotulo de exit. forum coram Baronibus per exec. Brevium pro Rege & fin. & Amerc. de Rotulo med. Anno 25. Et 20 *s.* de exit. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſum. In Rotulo de fin. exit. & Amerc. Vicecomitum & aliorum diverſorum coram Baronibus ad placita Anno 25. Et 20 *s.* 10 *d.* de exit. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſumma. In Rotulo de Itin. exit. forum coram Baronibus pro execut. Brevium pro Rege Anno 26. Et 16 *s.* 6 *d.* de Amerc. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rot. 26. in ſumma. In Rotulo de Amerc. coram Baronibus pro exec. Brevium pro Rege de diverſis terris & diverſ. Annis Anno 13. incip. & 24 fin. Et 4 *s.* 7 *d.* de Amerc. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 26. in ſumma. In Rot. de Itin. Amerc. coram Baronibus per exec. Brevium pro Rege Anno 13. incip. & 24: finient. Et 21 *s.* 1 *d.* de Amerc. diverſ. quorum nominibus proponitur *Philippa* Regina in Rotulo 16. in ſumma. In Rotulo Amerc. coram Baronibus ad placita de diverſis terminis & dimid. &c.

In the Plea Rolls de *Termino Paſchæ* Anno 27 E. 3. Rot. 44. in the Office of Pleas in the Exchequer, I have found the Caſe, Plea of the Mayor and Burgeſſes of *Briſtoll* concerning *Quengold* already cited (p. 36, 37.) which Mr. *Hakewill* referred to Anno 25 E. 3. the Tranſcript whereof being memorable, I ſhall here inſert out of the Record it ſelf.

Adhuc de quindena Paſchæ Anno 16 E. 3.

MEmorand. quod cum quinto die *Februarii* Anno 11 Regis nunc *Eborardus de Frenſho* Major Villæ *Briſtoll* recognovit ſe debere Regi Ducentas & viginti libras, ſolvend. unam medietatem in feſto Purif. beatæ *Mariæ* tunc

tunc prox. futur. & alium medietatem in feſto Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* tunc prox. ſequent, ſicut continetur in Recogn. de Anno 11. Regis nunc, ubi immediatè poſt Recognit. prædict. annotatur ſic. *Memorand. quod iſta Recognit. facta fuit* pro Decima *prædict. per* Eborardum *& Burgenſes & alios homines Villæ* Briſtol *& ſuburbii ejuſdem*, de bonis ſuis mobilibus de primo anno Decimæ triennis Domino Regi conceſſæ *die Veneris prox. ante feſtum Sancti* Michaelis *in anno præſenti, ratione conceſſionis prædict. contigent.* Præceptum fuit Vic. quod non omittat propter libertatem Villæ, quin, &c. ac de bonis & catallis prædict. *Eborardi* & aliorum hominum Villæ *Briſtoll* & ſuburbiorum ejuſdem: Ac etiam de terris et tenementis (5) quæ ſua fuerunt prædicto Anno 11. ſeu poſtea in quorumcumque manibus, &c. fieri faceret 22 *s.* quas debent *Philippa* Reginæ *Angliæ* de AURO SUO de 220 *l.* prædict. Ita quod dictas 22 *l.* haberet hic ad Craſtinum *Aſcenſionis Domini* prædictæ Reginæ ſolvend.

Idem Vic. mandavit ad diem, quod de bonis & catallis *Eborardi* & aliorum hominum Villæ prædict. cepit catall. ad valenciam debiti prædicti, ad quæ emenda nondum invenit emptores.

Ad quem diem *Walterus Derby* Ballivus Villæ prædictæ venit coram Baronibus in propria perſona ſua, et dicit pro ſe & aliis hominibus Villæ prædictæ, quod prædicta Regina AURUM de debito prædicto de jure habere non debet. Quia dicit, quod prædictus *Eborardus* neque homines Villæ prædictæ finem cum Domino Rege non fecerunt in hac parte, neque 220 *l.* prædict. nomine finis eidem Regi conceſſerunt, nec Recognitio prædicta loco finis fiebat, Ita quod dicta Regina AURUM cauſa recognitionis prædictæ de jure exigere non poteſt. Et petit, quod executio verſus eos in hac parte facta ſuperſedeatur, &c. & ſibi fiat ulterius quod, &c.

Et prædicta Regina per *Thomam del Chogh* Attornatum ſuum venit & dicit, Quod ipſa *AURUM* de debito prædicto habere debet, *quia dicit*, Quod de quibuſcumque voluntariis obligationibus et Regi de ſponte oblatis de pecunia numerata *AURUM REGINÆ* debetur, et ſecundum legem et conſuetudinem inde a tempore quo non extat memoria uſitatas conſuebit, ut liquere poterit per *Memoranda* & *Libros* hujus Scaccarii quos vocat, &c. petens inde ſcrutinium fieri in evidentiam et declarationem præmiſſorum. Et ſuper hoc ſcrutatis Rotulis & Memorandis prædictis, compertum eſt in *RUBEO LIBRO feod. in quadam Ordinatione ſuper ſtatu Scaccarii ibidem annotata, ſub titulo DE AURO REGINÆ. *Quod hii qui in pecunia numerata Regi ſponte ſe obligant, Regina pariter teneantur licet expreſſum non fuerit. Quamvis enim non ſit expreſſum, eſt tamen promiſſo compromiſſum; Ut cum Regi Centum ſive Ducentas Marcas promiſerit, Regina pariter teneatur pro Centum Marcis Argenti Regi promiſſis in una Marca AURI, pro Ducentis in duabus Marcis AURI, & ſic deinceps. Et quod licet Rex de promiſſa ſibi media parte dimiſerit vel univerſam, vel etiam ſummonere diſtulerit, de hiis tamen quæ ad Reginam pertinent ſecundum quod ſibi viſum fuerit per omnia fiet, ut ea nolente neque dimittantur, neque differantur, ſed ſummonita ſolvantur, & non ſolventes ad hoc coherceantur, ut ſive Clericus ſit ſive Laicus qui ſolvendo non fuerit, donec ſatisfecerit, caret impetrato.* Et ſic dicit, eadem Regina prætextu dictæ Ordinationis, ipſa de jure habere debet executionem *AURI SUI* prædicti in forma ſuperius prædicta. Et petit executionem, &c. Super quo, quia Curia vult plenius deliberari antequam, &c. datus eſt dies partibus prædictis hic à die Sanctæ *Trinitatis* in 15 dies eodem ſtatu quo nunc.

* Here, p. 8, 9.

Ad quem diem partes prædictæ venerunt, & habent diem ulterius in præmiſſis uſque Octabas Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ* in eodem ſtatu quo nunc. Ad quam diem partes prædictæ venerunt, & facto ulterius ſcrutinio Rotulorum hujus Scaccarii, quid ſit ſponte oblatum? compertum eſt in dicto RUBRO Libro, ſub titulo, De ſponte offerentibus, quid ſit faciendum cum ipſi non ſolverent. *Quod ſi oblatum à Rege ſuſcipitur, & offerens conſequenter pro quo optulit à Rege ſuſcipit; ut ſi quis pro libertate aliqua, pro fundo, vel pro firma, vel pro cuſtodia cujuſcunque qui minor eſt annis uſque ad annos legitimos habenda; vel per quod alio modo ad ſuam utilitatem vel honorem accidere videatur ſponte Regi* 100 *l. vel* 100 *marc. & aſſentiente ſtatim poſt oblatum ſuſcipiat optatum, & qui ſponte ſe obligant, & qui Conventione cum Principe facta poſſidere ceperint quam diu ſolvendo fuerint indultis ſibi beneficiis gaudeant & utantur; quod ſi de Regis debito ſummoniti ſolvere deſierint, ſtatim careant impetratis.* Et ſuper hoc præfata Regina dicit, quod prædicta recognitio facta fuit, ne homines Villæ prædictæ tarentur per Collectores Communitatis, nec quod Miniſtri ſeu Ballivi ipſius Regis de collectione prædicta infra Villam prædictam in aliquo ſe intromitterent, quod cecidit in præjudicium et honorem eorundem hominum. Et dicit ulterius eadem Regina, quod ubi Quintædecimæ vel Decimæ Regi de anno 11. conceſſerint ſolvendæ in craſtino Sancti *Andreæ Apoſtoli*, & in feſto *Purif.* beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis, prædicti homines habuerunt diem ſolvendi per recognitionem prædictam dictos 220 *l.* in feſto *Pur.* beatæ *Mariæ*, & in feſto Sancti *Johannis Baptiſtæ*. Ita quod primus dies ſolutionis per recognitionem illam, fuit ultimus dies ſolutionis decimæ quintæ et decimæ prædictarum; et per ſic, prædicti homines habuerunt præjudicium, et receperint quid pro quo, ubi præfata *REGINA AURUM* de jure habere debet. Et petit executionem *AURI* prædicti, &c. Et ſcrutatis Rotulis ſuper tempore ſolutionis quintædecimæ & decimæ prædictarum, compertum eſt in Rotulo Compotorum de Quintadecimis & Decimis, quod die Veneris proximo ante feſtum Sancti *Michaelis* An. 10. conceſſa fuit quædam Quintadecima & Decima trienn. ſolvend. quolibet Anno, unam medietatem in Craſtino Sancti *Andreæ*, & aliam medietatem in feſto *Pur.* beatæ *Mariæ*. What Judgement the Barons gave in this memorable Caſe, I cannot yet finde upon Record; but it ſeems to me, that the Queen recovered her gold for the * *forecited reaſons.*

Here, p. 37, 38.

In the Dorſe of the ſame 44 Roll there is this *Memorandum* entred.

Adhuc de Quindena Paſch. Anno 27 E 3. Regis. Glouc. ſſ.

MEmorand. quod comperto in Magno Rotulo de Anno 26. in *Glouc.* quod *Philippa* Regina *Angliæ* habet Caſtrum, Villam & Bertonam *Briſtoll* cum pertinentiis in dotem, ex donatione ac conceſſione Regis; *Thomas del Clogh* Attorn. præfatæ Reginæ, venit coram Baronibus 27 die *Aprilis* hoc Anno & dedit Curiæ intelligi, quod præfata Regina tradidit ad firmam Majori & hominibus Villæ *Briſtoll*, Caſtrum, Villam, & Bertonam prædictam pro 140 *l.* eidem Reginæ annuatim reddend. ad feſt. *Paſchæ* & Sancti *Michaelis* per æquales portiones, et quod 70 *l.* de Termino *Paſchæ* ultimo præterito eidem Reginæ aretro exiſtunt. Et petit, quod *Walterus Derby* Ballivus Villæ prædictæ qui præſens eſt in Curia ſuper Compotum ſuum, de debitis Reginæ levabilibus infra libertatem Villæ prædictæ, de prædict. Anno decimo ſexto, de 70 *l.* prædictis reſpondeat & ſatisfaciat præfatæ Reginæ *Angliæ*, &c. Poſtea, viz. quinto die *Julii*, *Johannes Cocks* (5) Receptor *AURI* ipſius *REGINÆ*

GINÆ cognovit coram Baronibus, quod satisfactum est præfatæ Reginæ de 70 *l.* prædictis.

In the *Plea Rolls* of this year there are sundry Writs and Inhibitions to Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and Receivers of *Philippa* the *Queen Consort*, and *Isabel* the *Queen Mother*, concerning their *Debts* and *Accounts* of all sorts, which those who please may peruse at leasure in the Rolls themselves in the *Office of Pleas*; I shall only instance in those that concern *Queengold*, and the defaults of Sheriffs in levying their Debts, the sale of goods and chattels seised for them remaining unsold, and other particulars.

In the same Plea Rolls, Rot. a. a. *De Crastino Clausi Paschæ* Anno 27 E. 3. Præceptum fuit Vic. quod tàm de illis bonis & catallis *Jacobi de Dudele* ad valenc. 10 *s.* 8 *d.* quæ nuper in manum Regis cepit, & quæ penes ipsum remanent, &c. quàm de aliis bonis & catallis ejusdem *Jacobi*; ac eciam de terris & tenementis quæ sua fuerunt Anno 18 Regis nunc, seu postea in quorumcunque manibus, &c. fieri fac. 6 *l.* quas debent *Philippa* Reginæ *Angliæ* de quodam debito 8 *l.* de *AVRO SVO* de fine 80 l. (4) pro pardonat. Transgressionis et extorsionis habenda. Ita quod denarios illos haberet hîc in Crastino Clausi *Paschæ* præfatæ Reginæ solbend. Et idem Vic. recognovit ad diem prædict. quod bona illa et catalla capta in manum Regis ut prædict. est, ad valenc. 10 *s.* 8 *d.* adhuc penes ipsum remanserunt invendita, &c. Et quod per aliud breve cepit in manum dicti Regis de bonis & catallis prædicti *Jacobi* ad valenc. 2 *s.* ad quæ emenda nullos inveniret emptores. Et quod plura bona seu catalla prædicti *Jacobi* ad tunc in balliva sua non invenit unde aliqui denarii fieri poterint. Et datur Curiæ intelligi, quod idem Vic. infra tempus quo breve inde recepit, et tempore ejusdem, de bonis & catallis ejusdem *Jacobi* integrè levasse potuit eosdem denarios si voluisset. Vnde idem Vic. viz. *Willielmus Duncall* inde per Barones oppositus, super Sacramentum suum cognovit, quod ipse levasse potuit de bonis & catallis dicti *Jacobi*, & de terris & tenementis ipsius, si &c. Ideo consideratum est, quod idem Vic. &c.

Ibidem. Devon. ss.

INhibitum est 12. die *Aprilis* hoc anno *Henrico Wisdom* Ballivo libertatis Com. *Arundell* in Com. *Sussex* præsenti in Curia eodem die, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quousque satisfecerit *Philippa* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de quibus idem Ballivus Termino Sancti *Michaelis* ultimo præterito cepit de bonis et catallis Prioris & Monachorum de *Arundell* ad valenc. Quæ quidem 13 *s.* 4 *d.* pertinent eidem Reginæ de *AVRO SVO* de quodam debito 26 *s.* 8 *d.* facto(4) pro excambiis factis inter dictum Priorem & Monachos & Episcopum *Cicestrensem*, sub periculo quod, &c.

Placita coram Baronibus Anno 27 E 3. in Offic. Clerici Placitorum. De Quindena Paschæ Sussex ss. Philippa Regina.

INhibitum est primo die *Aprilis* hoc anno *Gilberto Chastylon* Vic. Com. *War.* præsenti in Curia eodem die per *Johannem Foxton* Attornatum suum, ne recedat ab eadem Curia quousque computabit cum *Philippa* Regina de denariis per ipsum Vic. levatis ad opus ipsius Reginæ de diversis Debitoribus suis tam de *AVRO SVO* quam de aliis Debitis dictam Reginam ibidem contingentibus. Satisfeceritque ei de omnia eo quod per Compotum illum deberi contigerit, sub periculo quod, *&c.* Postea per assensum Consilii præfatæ Reginæ (*viz. Thomæ del Clough* Attornat. præfatæ Reginæ) prædictus *Gilbertus* sub Inhibitione prædicta usque crastinum Sanctæ *Trinitatis* ad computand. et satisfaciend. in præmissis.

De Crastino Paschæ. An. 27 E. 3. Ibid. Warwick ss.

In the ſame Plea Roll *de craſtino Sanctæ Trinitatis*, An. 27 E. 3. I finde theſe three *Memorandums* concerning three ſeveral Fines paid to the *Queens Receiver*, for Fines for Treſpaſſes before the Kings Juſtices of Oyer and Terminer in the County of *Suſſex* by the parties themſelves, without any Proceſs to avoid expenſes; which as I conceive relate to *Queen-gold*, though not particularly expreſt.

Suſſex ſſ. MEmorand. quod *Walterus de Camapedon* Receptor denariorum *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ*, venit coram Baronibus 29 die *Maii* hoc anno & recognovit, **quod recepit ad opus prædictæ Reginæ de** *Andreæ Peverell* Chivaler 62 *l.* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* quos debet de quodam fine per ipſum *Andream* facto **pro diverſis Tranſgreſſionibus**, *&c.* Et de *Willielmo de Exton* 66 *s.* 8 *d.* quos debet de quodam fine per ipſum *Willielmum* facto **pro diverſis Tranſgreſſionibus**, *&c.* Et de *Richardo Palfryman* 13 *s.* 4 *d.* de quodam debito de quodam fine per ipſum *Richardum* facto **pro diverſis Tranſgreſſionibus**, coram *Philippo de Molyns* & ſociis ſuis Juſticiariis Regis, ad quaſdam Tranſgreſſiones & exceſſus in Com. *Suſſex* anno 27. Regis nunc audiend. & terminand. aſſignatis, de qua ſolutione idem *Andreas*, *Willielmus*, & *Richardus*, (ſeverally) oſtendit Curiæ unam Talliam levatam **ad Recept. eſuldem Reginæ** 18 die *Maii* prædicto anno 27. dictam ſummam continentem, quam dictus *Walterus* cognovit eſſe bonam & legalem.

Anno 28 *E.* 3.

In the Plea Rolls of the Exchequer, in the Office of the Clerk of the Pleas, *de craſtino Sanctæ Trinitatis*, An. 28 E. 3. I find this *Memorandum* concerning *Queen-gold*.

London ſſ. MEmorand. quod *Johannes de Herewardeſtoke* Major *London.* venit coram Baronibus 20 die *Junii*, hoc anno in propria perſona ſua, & dicit ſe ſolviſſe *Philippæ* **Reginæ** *Angliæ* **ad receptam ſuam** 20 **marc.** quas idem *Johannes* debet de quodam fine facto **pro Tranſgreſſ.** coram *Johanne de Molyns* & ſociis ſuis nuper Juſtic. Regis ad diverſa Tranſgreſſiones, oppreſſiones, dampna & gravamina in Com. *Suſſex.* audiend. & terminand. aſſignat. anno 27 Regis nunc; Et de ſolutione inde oſtendit Curiæ unam Talliam levatam ad **receptam ipſius Reginæ** 12 die *Aprilis* anno 27. quam *Johannes de Edyndon* **Attornat. prædictæ Reginæ** præſens in Curia prædict. 20 die *Junii* cognovit eſſe veram & legalem: Et dictum *Johannem de Herewardeſtoke* denarios in eadem Tall. contentos **ad receptam prædictam ſolviſſe.** Cognovit etiam prædictus *Johannes de Edyndon*, quod prædictus *Johannes de Herewardeſtoke* **ſolvit prædictæ Reginæ ad receptam ſuam prædictam 11 marc. de AURO SUO, ad ipſam Reginam pertinent de fine prædicto**; over and above the entire Fine it ſelf, which ſhe likewiſe received, which is obſervable.

Anno 41 *E.* 3.

In the Plea Rolls *coram Baronibus de Quindena Sancti* Michaelis, *Anno* 41 *Regis* Edwardi *tertii poſt Conqueſtum*, I finde many Actions brought by Queen *Philip* againſt her Bayliffs and Receivers of her Moneys; and *Inhibitions* to Sheriffs not to depart the Court till they had ſatisfied her for all the Moneys they had levyed of her Debtors, which related to her *Queen-gold*, as well as other Debts, as theſe Records do intimate.

Præceptum

PRæceptum fuit Vic. *Cant.* & *Hunt.* ſicut pluries, quod caperet *Richardum Glanvill* adminiſtratorem & occupatorem bonorum et catall. quæ fuerunt *Johannis de Glanvill* nuper Theſ. & Receptor *Ulton.* defuncti, ubicunque, &c. Et eum ſalvo, &c. Ita quod haberet corpus ejus hîc ad plures dies præſen. et tandem in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis*, ad reſpondend. *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 76 *l.* 23 *s.* 4 *d.* arretro exiſtentibus de quadam recognitione 200 marc. quam idem *Johannes* fecit prædictæ Reginæ pro arreragiis Computorum ſuorum de partibus *Hiberniæ*, nuper ad Scaccarium ipſius Reginæ de tempore quo fuit Receptor denariorum ipſius Reginæ ibidem, Which I conceive to be her *Queen-gold*, as well as other her monies and debts in *Ireland*. Cant. & Hunt. ſſ. Pro Philippa Regina Angliæ.

Quindena Paſchæ *An.* 40 *Regis* Edwardi 3.

INhibitum eſt 8 die *Maii Thomæ de Muſgrave* nuper Vic. *Ebor.* præſenti in Curia eadem die per *Johannem Bret* Attornatum ſuum, ne recedat a Curia quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 74 *s.* 10 *d.* quas prædict. *Thomas* nuper levavit particulariter de diverſis debitoribus præfatæ Reginæ, quorum nomina & particulæ denar. plenius annotantur in quadam Cedula quæ eſt inter Billas de hoc Termino, ſub periculo quod, &c. Ebor. ſſ. Pro Philippa Regina Angliæ.

INhibitum eſt ſupradicto 8 die *Maii* Vic. *Salop*, ne recedat a Curia, quouſque ſatisfecerit *Philippæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* de 8 *l.* 3 *s.* 4 *d.* quas prædictus *Johannes* levavit ſingulariter de diverſis debitoribus præfatæ Reginæ, quorum nomina, & partic. denariorum plenius annotantur in quadam Cedula quæ eſt inter Billas de hoc Termino, ſub periculo quod, &c. Poſtea de aſſenſu *Ricardi de Ravens* Receptoris denar. præfatæ Reginæ, datus eſt dies præfato Vic. hic in Craſtino Sancti *Michaelis* ad ſolvend. præfatæ Reginæ dictas 8 *l.* 3 *s.* 4 *d.* quam diem prædictus Vic. admiſit. Poſtea, *viz.* 25 die *Octob.* hoc Anno prædicta Regina venit coram Baronibus per *Johannem de Holt* Attornatum ſuum & cognovit quod prædict. Vic. ſolvit ei denarios prædictos. Ideo prædictus Vic. de Inhibitione prædicta recedat quietus. Salop ſſ. Pro Philippa Regina.

King *Edward* the 3d. in the 50 year of his reign pardoned all Debts by his General Pardon due unto him before the 40th year of his reign when his Queen *Philip* was living, the Arrears of whoſe *QUEEN-GOLD* and other Debts due to her before this 40th year accruing to him by his *Queens* deceaſe, and to his *Grandchild* K. *Richard* the 2d. after his deceaſe; who ſued her *Debtors* for her *AURUM REGINÆ* and other *Debts*, as not included within that Pardon; the Commons thereupon in the Parliament of 5 R. 2. exhibited this Petition to the King, to make a Declaration in that Parliament, that thoſe her *Debts* accruing to the King ſhould be comprehended within that pardon. Which the King thought unreaſonable, ſince they were levyed principally to ſatisfie her Creditors; but if after Proclamation made it ſhould appear all her Creditors were ſatisfied, he would then extend his grace unto them in that caſe, as the Parliament Roll thus informs us. K. *Rich.* 2. Ex Roc. Parl. tent. apud Weſtm. in craſtino Animarum, Anno 5 R. 2. in Turri London.

Item prient les Communes, qe Declaracion ſoit faite en ce Parlement, qe les dettes dues au Roi par la mort la Roigne qe dartein mourut, queux furent dues au dit Roigne devant l'an quarantiſme le Roi E. laſell devient currer

deins

deinz la pardon fait l'an cynquantisme de mesme le Roi laiel, par quel entre autres sont pardonez touz dettes duez au dit Roi devant l'an de son regne quarantisme nient contresteaut qe la dite Roigne mutrust apres la dit an quarantisme.

Resp. Il ne semble mye reson, qe si la dite Roigne feusse unqores endettez as aucunes gentz du Roialme, as queux pur defaute davoir nad mye peu estre satisfait, qe devant qe ses dettes soient purpaiez riele pardon feusse fait; mes le Roi voet, qe proclamacion soit faite par entre cy et la feint *Michel* proschein venant, qe si nully vorra pleindre de dette a lui due par mesme la Roigne, viegnent & mettent avant lour pleinte, & ce fait; selonc ce qe le pleinte se serra au Roi, il entende de modifier sa grace en le cas.

a Fabian, Caxton, Holinshed, Speed, Grafton, Stow, Daniel, and others in An. 1. & 23 H. 6.
b Here, p. 67, 68.

King[a] *Henry the 6.* coming to the Crown when he was scarce six months old, soon after sate publikely in state in the *High Court of Parliament* among the *Peers* as *King*, in his Mother Queen *Katherines* lap, (*a strange sight, never before seen in* England) yet he was not maried till the 23. year of his reign, during which this duty of *Queen-gold* was in suspense till his marriage with Queen *Margaret*, when it immediately revived, and was presently *claimed* and *received* by her Receiver in the *Exchequer*, as his [b] *premised Writ* to his Treasurer and Barons, and his Queens Patent to her Receiver of *Queen-gold* evidence. Yet long before that, upon the Petition and request of Queen *Katherine* his Mother, his *Councel* issued this memorable Writ in his Name to the Treasurer and Barons of his Exchequer, that her Officers should have and enjoy the same priviledges in that Court for the levying of all her rents, revenues, *QVEEN-GOLD*, and other Debts and profits belonging to her, as himself and his Officers had and enjoyed, as his Father King *Henry* had granted her the like priviledge before in his life-time.

Communia de Termino S. Mich. 6 H. 6. rot 11. in dorso Essex ss. Literæ Regis Patens Thesaurario in Offic. Rem. Regis in Scac.

HENRICVS Dei gratia Rex *Angliæ* & *Franciæ*, Dominus *Hiberniæ*, Thesaur. & Baronibus suis de Scaccario qui nunc sunt, vel qui pro tempore fuerint, salutem. Ex parte *Johannæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* nobis extitit intimatum, quod cum Dominus *H.* nuper Rex *Angliæ*, Pater noster defunctus, per Breve suum sub Magno Sigillo suo nuper mandaverit tunc Thes. & Baronibus suis de Scaccario, quod omnia negotia, querelæ, et agenda dictam Reginam tangentia, occasione terrarum, tenementorum, firmarum, feod. Franches. et Libertat. eidem Reginæ in dotem seu alias ad terminum vitæ suæ per Abum nostrum concessarum, ac ratione *AVRI* et aliarum rerum suarum, coram tunc Thes. & Baron. in Scaccario prædicto deducta, auditura, & expedita essent sicut propria negotia Patris nostri supradicti; & quod Ballivi, Officiarii & Ministri quicunq; prædictæ Reginæ Feodor. Franches. & Libertat. prædict. in omnibus quæ ad officia & negotia sua pertinerent, necnon debitores *AVRI* et omnium aliorum denar. seu firmar. prædictæ *REGINÆ* debit. ut proprii Debitores ipsius Patris nostri ibi deducti essent et pertractati, prout per irrotulament. Brevis prædicti inter Memorand. ejusdem Scaccarii plenius continetur, & prout in diversis Recordis ejusdem Scaccarii tempore Dominæ *Isabellæ* nuper Reginæ *Angliæ* in Viduitate sua post mortem Domini *E.* nuper Regis *Angliæ* Progenitoris nostri est compertum; & nobis est supplicatum, ut eidem Reginæ pro majori quiete, et celeriori levatione denar. et debitorum suorum quorumcunque Breve sub magno Sigillo nostro, quod omnia negotia, querelæ,

querelæ, Actiones, et demandæ, prædictæ Reginæ tangen. tam occasione Castrorum, Maneriorum, Villarum, Dominiorum, Reddit. terrarum, tenementorum, firmarum, feod. firmarum, Custodiarum terrarum & maritagiorum, Custodiarum Prioratuum alienig. firmar. & appor. Prioratuum alienig. parvarum & magnarum Custumarum, Franchesiarum, Libertat. & aliarum rerum & possessionum quarumcunque eidem *REGINÆ* in dotem, seu alias ad terminum vitæ suæ concessarum vel assign. concedend. seu assignand. quàm occasione *AURI*, & aliarum denariorum, firmarum, & feod firmarum et debitorum quorumcunque prædict. Reginæ de tempore prædicti Patris nostri debitorum coram vobis, una cum executione eorundem per Judicium seu Mandat. propriùm, ut propria negotia nostra; & quod Ballivi, Officiarii, & Ministri Reginæ prædict. Cur. Castrorum, Maner. Villarum & Dominiorum prædictorum in hiis quæ ad eorum officia pertinent: Ac debitores ejusdem *REGINÆ AURI* prædicti, denar. firmarum, feod. firm. reddit. appor. & aliorum debitorum quorumcunque eidem Reginæ debita & debend. in Scaccario prædicto, durant. vita ejusdem Reginæ, tanquam Ballivi Officiar. et Ministri ac debitores nostri, deducantur, audiantur, pertractantur et expedientur omnimodo dignaremur. Nos supplicationi prædict. annuentes, Vobis mandamus, quod omnia negotia, querelas, actiones, et demand. prædictam Reginam tangen. tam occasione Castrorum, Maner. Villarum, Dominiorum, reddituum, terr. ten. firm. feod. firm. Custodiarum terr. et maritag. Custod. terrarum et appor. Prioratus. alienig. parvarum et magnarum Custum. Franches. Libertatum, et aliarum rerum et possessionum quorumcunque eidem Reginæ in dotem seu alias ad terminum vitæ suæ concess. vel assign. concedend. seu assignand. quam occasione *AURI*, denar. firmar. feod. firm. reddit. appor. et aliorum debitorum quorumcunque eidem *REGINÆ*, ut prædictum est debit. et debend. Ac etiam Ballivos, Officiar. & Ministros ejusdem Reginæ Castrorum, Maner. Villarum & Dominiorum prædict. in hiis quæ ad officia sua pertinent, tanquam Ballivos, Officiar. et Ministros nostros proprios, necnon debitores *AURI REGINÆ* prædicti: Ac denariorum, firmar. feod. firmar. reddit. appor. et aliorum debitorum prædictæ Reginæ quorumcunque, ut prædictum est debit. et debend. coram vobis in Scaccario prædicto, ut debitores nostros proprios, quamdiu nobis placuerit, deduci, audiri, pertractari et expediri fac. Teste meipso apud *Westm.* quinto die *Decembris*, Anno regni nostri quinto. *Per Concilium.*

* Here, p. 68.

K. *Henry* 7.

Inter Communia de Termino S. Trinitatis 3 H. 7 rot. 17 dorso. in Offic. Rem. Regis. Literæ Patentes Elis. Reginæ Angl. Edmundo Chadderton Clerico de Officio Gen. Recept. ipsius Reginæ confect. cum vadiis & feodis eidem Officio debit.

What effects this Writ produced, appears by the * *premised Recognition* of *Thomas Dykes.*

In the Records of King *Henry* the 7th. in the Exchequer, I have hitherto met with little of moment concerning *Queen-gold*, but only this memorable Patent of his Queen Consort *Elizabeth* to *Edmund Chaderton* Clerk, constituting him Receiver General of all her Lands, Revenues, Annuities, Rents and Fee-farms, and likewise of her Queen-gold, signified to the Barons by *Thomas* Earl of *Ormond* her Chamberlain.

MEmorandum quod *Thomas* Comes *Ormond* Camerar. Dominæ Reginæ *Angliæ* venit coram Baronibus hujus Scaccarii 12 die *Julii* hoc Termino in propria persona sua; & exhibuit Curiæ hic, (5) quasdam Literas Patentes

tes præfat. Dominæ Reginæ *Edmundo Chadderton* Clerico de Officio generalis Recept. ipſius Reginæ confect. petens ex gratiâ Cur. literas illas irrotulari. Barones illos irrotulari præceperunt in hæc verba, ſcilicet, *Elizabetha* Dei Gratiâ Regina *Angliæ & Franciæ*, & Domina *Hiberniæ*, Omnibus ad quos præſentes Literæ noſtræ pervenerint, ſalutem. Sciatis, quod nos de gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac de fidelitate, circumſpectione et induſtria dilecti & fidelis Capellani noſtri *Edmundi Chaderton* Clerici plenius confident. (5) Conſtituimus et Ordinabimus ipſum *Edmundum* Generalem Receptorem noſtrum, omnium Caſtrorum, Honorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terræ, Ten. Reddit. Firm. Feod. Firmarum. Annuitat. & *AURI* vocat. Quene Gold, ac aliarum Commoditat. noſtrarum quarumcunque nobis pertinen. ſeu ſpectan. jam in manibus noſtris exiſten. & quæ ad manus noſtras impoſterum devenient. Et ulterius officium Generalis Receptoris noſtri prædict. præfato *Edmundo* damus et concedimus per præſentes. Ac etiam volumus, & tenore præſentium Authoritatem damus et concedimus præfato *Edmundo* dimittend. & approvand. omnia prædict. Caſtra, Honores, Dominia, Maneria, Terr. Ten. ac cætera præmiſſa cum pertinentiis ad manus noſtras, ad proficuum & commodum noſtrum, & ad conſtituend. deputand. & ordinand. omnes officiarios pro Receptione omnium & ſingulorum denar. nobis debit. & impoſterum debend. de Exit. Recept. dictorum Caſtrorum, Honorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terr. & Ten. ac cæterorum antedictorum ſecundum ſuam diſcretionem, prout ſibi melius videbitur pro noſtris commodo et proficuis, ac de Recept. ſuis acquietan. nomine ſuo dand. & ſigilland. Habend. tenend. & occupand. officium prædictum à feſto Sancti *Michaelis* Anno regni Domini mei Regis nunc 2°. quamdiu nobis placuerit, percipiend. annuatim per manus ſuas proprias de Recept. ſua talia feod. & vadia, qualia alii Recept. temporibus aliarum Reginarum *Angliæ* habuerunt et perceperunt ad feſta *Paſch.* & Sancti *Michaelis* per equales porciones, necnon alia veſtur. profic. & commoditat. dicto officio debita & conſueta. Damus igitur univerſis & ſingulis Recept. Ballivis Bedellis occupat. approvat. Tenen. Offic. & Miniſtris noſtris quibuſcunque, ac omnibus aliis quorum intereſt tenore præſentium firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem *Edmundo* in executione et occupatione Offic. prædicti intendentes ſint & reſpondentes in omnibus prout decet. In cujus rei teſtimonium has Literas noſtras ſigno noſtro Manual. ſignat. fieri fecimus Patentes. Dat. ſub magno ſigillo noſtro apud Caſtrum metuendiſſimi Domini mei de *Wyndeſore* octavo die *Julii*, Anno regni dicti Domini mei tercio.

K. *Henry* 8.

In the firſt year of the reign of King *Henry* the 8. who had no leſſe than ſix *Queen Conſorts*, (to ſome of whom he was very unkind) I found this Patent of his firſt Queen *Katherine* to *Richard Decons*, conſtituting him her Receiver General of all herrents and revenues, and likewiſe of her Quen-gold by expreſſe name, enrolled in the Rolls of that year in the Kings Remembrancers Office.

Placita coram Baronibus inter Communia de Termino S. Mich. An. primo Regis Henrici Octavi, Rot. 8 in dorſo.

MEmorandum, quod *Richardus Decons* Armiger venit coram Baronibus hujus Scaccarii quartodecimo die *Novembris* hoc Termino in propria perſona ſua, & exhibuit Curiæ hîc quaſdam (5) Literas Patentes Dominæ *Katerinæ* Reginæ *Angliæ* Conſortis Domini Regis nunc, de magno ſigillo ipſius Dominæ Reginæ eidem *Richardo* de Officio Generalis Receptoris ipſius

Dominæ

Dominæ Reginæ confect. petens literas illas hic in Curia irrotulari. Et Barones Literas illas irrotulari præceperunt in hæc verba.

Literæ Dominæ Katherinæ Reginæ Angliæ Patentes factæ Richardo Decon Armigero de Officio Generalis Receptoris ipsius Reginæ irrotulat.

KATHERINA Dei Gratiâ Regina *Angliæ* & *Franciæ*, & Domina *Hyberniæ*. Omnibus ad quos præsentes literæ pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis, quod nos de gratia nostra speciali, ac de fidelitate, circumspectione, et industria dilecti Servientis nostri *Richardi Decons* Armigeri plenius confidentes. Constituimus et (5) Ordinabimus ipsum *Richardum* Generalem Receptorem nostrum, omnium Castrorum, Honorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terrarum, Tenementorum, Reddit. Firm. Feod. Firmarum, Annuitat. & *AURI* vocat. Quene-Gold, ac aliarum Commoditat. nostrarum quarumcunque nobis pertinen. seu spectan. Et ulterius officium Generalis Receptoris nostri prædicti præfato *Richardo Decons* damus et concedimus per præsentes; Ac etiam volumus, & tenore præsentium Authoritatem damus et concedimus præfato *Richardo* ad approvand. omnia prædict. Castra, Honores, Dominia, Maneria, Terr. Ten. & cætera præmissa cum pertinentiis ad majus proficuum & commodum nostra, & ad constituend. deputand. & ordinand. omnes officiarios pro Receptione omnium & singulorum denar. nobis debit. & imposterum debend. de Exit. Recept. dictorum Castrorum, Honorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terr. & Ten. ac cæterorum præmissorum secundum suam discretionem, prout sibi melius videbitur pro nostris commodo et proficuis; Ac de Recept. suis prædictis acquietan. nomine nostro dand. & sigilland. Habend. tenend. & occupand. officium prædictum præfato *Richardo* à festo Annunciationis beatæ *Mariæ* Virginis ultimo præterito, quamdiu nobis placuerit, percipiend. annuatim per manus suas proprias de Receptione sua prædicta talia feod. & vadia, qualia alii Recept. temporibus aliarum Reginarum habuerunt et perceperunt, ad festa Sancti *Michaelis* Archangeli & *Paschæ* per æquales portiones, unà cum omnibus aliis proficuis, commoditatibus & emolumentis dicto officio pertinen. sive spectant. Damus igitur universis & singulis Receptoribus, Ballivis, Bedellis occupat. approvat. Tenen. Offic. & Ministris nostris quibuscunque, Ac omnibus aliis quorum interest tenore præsentium firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem *Richardo* in executione et occupatione Offic. prædicti intendentes sint & respondentes in omnibus prout decet. In cujus rei testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes. Dat. sub magno sigillo nostro apud Manerium Domini mei de *Greenwich* vicesimo die *Junii*, Anno regni dicti Domini mei Regis *Henrici* Octavi primo.

a Treatise of Queen-gold, & W. B. his Collections.

[a]Mr. *William Hakewill* in his *Treatise of Queen-gold*, and others inform us, That *Richard Deacons* was *Receptor Generalis* Katherinæ Reginæ, Anno 12. *usq;* 22 *H.* 8. & *AURI SUI*, for which he received a fee of 50 *l. per annum*, as doth appear by an Account of his in the keeping of Queen *Annes* Auditor Anno 5 *Jacobi Regis*: And that *Katherine first Queen Consort to King Henry the* 8. constituted him her Receiver General *of all her rents, moneys, debts*, and also of her Queen-gold. *Which no lesse argueth the distinction of the Office of Receiver of the Queens gold, then the other special Patents for the same; The words in which Account are these.*

Richardus Deconus *Armig. Generalis Receptor omnium terrarum, tenementorum, &c.* Katherinæ Reginæ Angliæ, *& AURI REGINÆ vocati* QUEEN-GOLD. Which Account of his I have not yet seen, nor know where to find.

b W. B. MS. The [b] *Pipe Roll* Anno 22 *H.* 8. informs us, *That* Griffinus Richards *Armig.* was *Generalis Receptor denarior. & AURI REGINÆ* Katherinæ *Conſortis* H. 8.

c Mr. William Hakewils treatiſe of Queen-gold. & W. B. MS. So likewiſe (as [c] Mr. *Hakewill* writes) *in the Letters Patents of Queen* Anne Bulloigne (which he and others referr to Anno 25 & 27 *H.* 8. which I cannot finde, after a double ſearch for them) *made unto* George Taylour *her Attorney General, are found theſe words.* Anna, *&c. Ordinamus, &c.* Georgium Taylour *Receptorem Generalem omnium redditnum, &c. et AURI REGINÆ vocati* QUEEN-GOLD. But how much *Queen-gold* any of *H.* 8. his *Queens* in his reign received, or what Writs iſſued for the levying therof, I cannot yet diſcover: Only [d] Mr. *William Hakewill* informs us of one *Account* in the Cuſtody of Queen *Annes* Auditor, and of the form of a Writ for levying *AURUM REGINÆ*, to the uſe of Queen *Katherine*, laſt Wife to King *Henry* the 8. *found in an old Preſident Book of that time*, which I have not yet met with; which no doubt agrees with the form of the premiſed Writs of that kinde.

d In his Treatiſe of Queen gold.

King *James* This duty of *Aurum Regina* being totally ſuſpended and put in long abeyance from the deceaſe of King *Henry* the 8. in the year 1547. by reaſon of King *Edward* the 6. his death before marriage, and the deſcent of the Crown to Queen *Mary* and Queen *Elizabeth* as *Soveraign Queens*, (not *Queen Conſorts*) uncapable of this duty; was again re-continued and revived by the deſcent of the Realm and Crown of *England* by * undoubted *Inheritance* and *Succeſſion* to King *James* the 6. of *Scotland*, then married to Queen *Anne*, by whom he had iſſue; who making his royal progreſſe together with his ſaid Queen out of *Scotland* into *England* to take poſſeſſion of the Crown and Realm, arrived in the City of *London* on the 7th of *May* Anno Dom. 1603. and on the 25 of *July* following, being St. *James* his day, he and his Queen *Anne* were with great ſolemnity *anoynted* and *crowned* in the Collegiate Church of *Weſtminſter* by Archbiſhop *Whitgift*: At which time the Earl of *Oxford*, Lord Chamberlain to the Queens Highneſſe, *put in a Claim, to have* the appointing of a Clerk in the Exchequer for the levying of *AURUM REGINÆ*, (out of the *Red Book* in the *Exchequer*, and *Pat.* 20 R. 2. forecited, p. 24, 25.) And about the ſame time Mr. *William Cambden*, * *Clarencieux*, ſecond *Herald* at *Armes* in a Manuſcript Collection reſerved in Sir *John Cottons* Library, cap. 16. of the Priviledges of Queen wives; inſerted this of Aurum Reginæ amongſt others, for which he cites the words of *Gervaſius Tilberienſis, ex libro Rubeo in Scaccario*, l. 2. cap. 26. de Auro Reginæ, which concern *Queen-gold*, & that Ibid. f. 223. forecited. *Et quod hic ſit mentio de* Auro Reginæ, *quod varii varia de exactione illa ſenſerunt, quibuſdam dicentibus, quod* Aurum *non debetur niſi quando quis finem fecit pro Relevio; alii dixerunt, quod de quocumque fine Centum Marc. & ſupra. Set licet* Richardus Epiſcopus *refutat iſtud in libro ſuo, tamen videtur,* Quod debeatur *AURUM REGINÆ* de quolibet fine 10. Marcarum et ſupra, *quod probari poteſt per Rotulum Anno* 10 *Regis* Johannis *in* Berks, *ubi Abbas* Rading *finem fecit* pro ſeraginta marcis *pertinent. ad Hundredum ſuum. Et eodem Rotulo Titulo* AURUM REGINÆ *reddit Compotum de* 20 marcas pro *AURO REGINÆ* de prædicto fine 60 marcarum. By reaſon of the extraordinary *Plague of Peſtilence* in *London* that year, and in moſt Cities and great Towns throughout *England* the year following, Queen *Anne* (for ought I find) then laid no actual claim to this

* 1 Jacobi, ch. 1., Speeds Hiſtory Anno 1 Jacobi.

* See Spelmanni Gloſſarium, p. 280. Julius, c. 9.

this duty of *Queen gold*; But in the year 1605. Mr. *William Hakewill*, being her *Sollicitor General* (a person well verſed in the Records of the *Eſchequer* and other Antiquities, afterwards a *Bencher* and *Reader* of *Lincolnes Inne*, my very good Friend and Acquaintance) compiled and preſented to Queen *Anne* *A Treatiſe upon the Nature of* AURUM REGINÆ, *Conteining the Tranſcript of divers** Records, *produced in proof of ſeveral points thereof*: To be bisweb by His Moſt Excellent Majeſty; *collected and diſpoſed under certain diviſions*: Which being an unprinted Manuſcript, I ſhall only preſent you with his own Preface thereunto, and the Chapters thereof.

* In the Court of Exchequer, (not the Tower) ſome whereof I cannot yet meet with; and to which I have here added many more out of the Exchequer Records themſelves.

SInce the deceaſe of King Henry *the* 8. *unto the time that the Government of this Realm of* England, *did rightfully and happily deſcend upon our Soveraign Lord King* James, *being conjoyned in the bleſſed band of Marriage with that Right High and Excellent Princeſſe Queen* Anne, *the Queens Majeſty that now is our Gracious Queen: It pleaſed God that for the ſpace of almoſt Threeſcore Years together, this Realm happened to be governed either by a King within Age, by a Queen married unto a Forreign Prince, or by a Maiden Queen, and not by a married King in his own and proper Right, as now it is. So that it is no marvel that the peculiar rights and Dutyes wherewith the Common Law of this Realm hath endowed the* Queens Majeſty that now is, as Queen of this Realm *of* England, *ſhould through ſo long want of a perſon able to claim and enjoy the ſame, be almoſt forgotten, and being put in Uſe ſeem ſtrange and new.*

Nevertheleſſe the Records and Remembrances of Ages paſt (which are the ſureſt and moſt impartial preſervers of Rights) have not only redeemed the ſame from the injury of Time, which by that rare accident had almoſt brought them to utter oblivion, but may give alſo full ſatisfaction to all Objections which can be made againſt the title, right, and juſtneſſe of divers things hitherunto not claimed by her Majeſty, *which nevertheleſſe* do clearly belong to her, *and (conſidering the great bleſſing which by her means we enjoy)* do eſpecially deſerve to be continued, and with all tenderneſſe preſerved.

Amongſt which, upon ſearch lately made, it doth appear, that by the Common Law of the Land Her Majeſty hath right to claim and enjoy a Revenue hitherto not demanded by her, called *AURUM REGINÆ*, or QUEEN-GOLD; *Of the Nature of which the Treatiſe enſuing is written: Divided into theſe Chapters following.*

1. *That there is* a Revenue belonging to the Queens of England, *called* AURUM REGINÆ, *or* QUEEN-GOLD.
2. *Touching the name of AURUM REGINÆ.*
3. *What AURUM REGINÆ is in general.*
4. *The Ordinance of AURUM REGINÆ, and the Authority thereof.*
5. *Obſervations upon the Ordinance de AURO REGINÆ.*
6. That Queen Gold is due out of all voluntary Offers or Fines made with the King.
7. *What a* Voluntary Offer *in this Caſe was interpreted to be by the* Ancient Queens.
8. *How a* Voluntary Fine *is proved by an* Ordinance *in the* Red Book *in the* Exchequer.

9. *The ſeveral kinds of* voluntary Fines *upon which* Queen gold hath been paid.
10. The proportion of Queen-gold *upon ſuch* voluntary Fines.
11. *That* Queen-gold *is to be paid to the Queen by the party making Fine,* over and above the Fine wholly paid to the King.
12. *That the* Queen-gold *unreceived by her in her life,* is due to the King after her deceaſe.
13. *That proceſſe for levying* AURUM REGINÆ, *ought to iſſue out of the* Kings Exchequer.
14. *That the Queen is to have her* ſpecial Officers *in the ſame Court for the making of ſuch proceſſe, and recovery of this to her.*
15. That the ſame proceſſe be ſuch as is uſual in the Kings caſe.
16. *That the Kings proceſſe is firſt to be ſerved, before the* Queens.
17. *That although the Kings Majeſtie releaſe part or all of his Fine, or deferr his proceſſe for the ſame, yet ſhall not thereby* the Queens debt be either releaſed or deferred without her conſent.
18. *Out of how ſmall Fines* Queen-gold is due.
19. That Queen-gold is due by the Common Law of the Land.

Upon King *James* his peruſal of this Treatiſe, he referred the Examination and Conſideration thereof to his Chief Juſtice *Popham*, and Sir *Edward Cooke*, as we are ſince informed by the 12. Part of his *Reports*, publiſhed after his death, *London* 1656. during our late *Anarchy*, pag. 21, 22. relating the iſſue and reſult thereof, in theſe enſuing words.

Paſch. 4. *Jac.* Regis.

* Cooks Reports, part 12. pag. 21, 22. Paſch. 4. Jac. Regis. Aurum Reginæ.

* *Note*, *by the Commandement of the King, it was referred to* Popham *Chief Baron*, (miſ-printed for *Chief Juſtice,*) *and my ſelf*, What right the Queen which now is, hath, and in what caſes to a right claimed by her, called AURUM REGINÆ, *that is to ſay*, Pro centum marcis Argenti una marca Auri ſolvenda per illum qui ſponte ſe obligat: *And upon conſideration had of it by a long time and view of all the Records and Preſidents*, viz. Librum Rubrum in Scaccario, *fol.* 56. (it ſhould be 46.) de Auro Reginæ, *where it is ſaid, That it is to be taken* De ils qui ſponte ſe obligant Regi, &c. which is the foundation of this Claim; *and of a Record in the* Tower 52 H. 3. *and of a Record in the Exchequer*, Hill. 12 Ed. 3. *and in the* Tower *in the ſame year*, in Rot. Clauſ. *and of Acts of Parliament* 15 E. 3. cap. 6. & 31. E. 3. cap. 13. *and the* 13 R. 2. in Turri, *and divers other Preſidents and Proceſſes out of the* Exchequer *in the times of* R. 2. *and* H. 4. *and other Kings until the time of* H. 7.

Reſolution.

It was Reſolved, that the Queen hath right to it; *but with theſe limitations.*

1. *That it ought to be* ſponte, *by the Subject* ſine coactione; *ſo that this ought to be at the pleaſure of the Subject, whether he will give or not. And for this all Fynes upon Judgement, or by offir, or Fyne for alienation, or in any other caſe where the Subject doth not do it* ſponte ſine aliqua coactione, viz. *That the King of Right ought to have it*, there the Queen ſhall have nothing.

2. *It ought to be* ſponte ſine conſideratione alicujus reventionis ſeu intereſſe, *that the King hath in eſſe in jure Coronæ: and for this upon ſale or demiſe of his Lands, or Wards, or Goods of Felons, Out lawes.* Et ſimili caſu, *for theſe*

are

are Contracts and Bargains concerning the Revenues and Interests of the King: *and it cannot be ſaid in ſuch caſes that the Subjects* ſponte ſe obligant, *as to purchaſe or buying any the Revenues and Intereſts that the King hath.*

3. *It ought to be* ſponte ſuper conſideracionem, et non ex mera gratia et benevolencia ſubditi. *For that which is of mere Grace, is not properly ſaid of Obligation or Duty; and the words of the Records are, to have* de ſe qui ſponte ſe obligant; *and ſo it was ordained by the King and his Counſil, as appears by the Record of* Hill. 4. E. 1. in Scaccario.

4. *It ought to be* ſponte ſuper conſideracionem quæ non longe reventionem ſeu intereſſe Coronæ, *in any thing which the King hath: as if the ſubject give to the King* ſponte *a ſumm of money* for license in Mortmain, or for to create a tenure of himſelf, or to have a Fair, Market, Park, Chace, or Warren within his Manor, there the Queen ſhall have it. *For the Subject did this* ſponte, *and was not conſtrained unto it; and this doth not concern any revenue or intereſt of the King: but if the King hath a Fair, or Market, or Park, or Warren, and grant it for a ſumm of money, there the Queen ſhall have nothing, for this was a thing in eſſe, and parcel of the revenue of the Crown: And by that it appears,* that ſo much as little or nothing is given in ſuch caſe where this of right is due, this is not now of any ſuch value as was pretended. *And this Reſolution was reported to our ſoveraign Lord the King by* Popham, *in the Gallery at* Whitehall.

If this Report of theſe two *Referrees* concerning *Queen-gold* be true and genuine, and not vitiated or corrupted with ſome additional reſtrictions ſince ſuperadded to it, which I ſuſpect, yet it is moſt clear by both their reſolutions, That Queen *Anne* had then a RIGHT UNTO this duty of Queen-gold; and that it is due of RIGHT, *from ſome ſort of Fines and Oblations, ſpecified in the fourth reſolution:* But by reaſon of thoſe *limitations* put upon it by this Report, he ſaith, *this is not now of any ſuch value as was pretended*; And that the foundation of this her *claim* was the *Red Book of the Exchequer*, and *other Records* then viewed and briefly quoted in the Report. Whether they peruſed thoſe, or any other Records I know not; but had they viewed all thoſe here tranſcribed, I am very confident they would never have reported to King *James*, that the *Queen ſhall have nothing, or no* Aurum Reginæ, *by offer or fine for Alienations, or for ſale or demiſe of his Lands, or Wards, Goods of Felons, or Outlaws, and the like, for theſe are contracts and bargains concerning the Revenue and Intereſt of the King; and it cannot be ſaid in ſuch caſes that the Subjects,* ſponte ſe obligant: Since moſt of the forecited Records expreſly averr the contrary, againſt which there *can* or *ought* at leaſt *to be no averment*, eſpecially by ſuch eminent *Judges* and *Lawyers* as thoſe *Referrees* then were. What further proceedings were uſed by the Queen or her Counſil for the recovery of this her unqueſtionable antient legal Duty of *Queen-gold* after this *Report*, I cannot certainly determine, neither the *Queen* nor her *Counſil* being ſatisfied with moſt of the *limitations* therein ſpecified, ſince diametrically repugnant to the Records they produced, to juſtifie her Right thereto.

Sir *Edward Cooke* in his 4. *Inſtitutes* p. 357. (printed ſince his death) cites the * premiſed Patent of King *Henry* the 3. to Prince *Edward* his eldeſt ſon, *Pat.* 52 *H.* 3. *m.* 26. whereby he granted him the Land of *Ireland* with all its appurtenances, *adeo liberè & quietè ſicut tum in manu noſtra tenuerimus*, per quod chariſſima filia noſtra Alianora Conſors dicti filii noſtri AURUM

* Here p. 184

SUUM,

SUUM, tam de finibus quam de ſponte oblatis in terra Hiberniæ habere debet, ſicut chariſſima Conſors noſtra Alianora Regina Angliæ AURUM SUUM habet de eiſdem in regno noſtro Angliæ. *Vobis mandamus, &c.* From whence he obſerves, *That albeit the Wife of Prince* Edward *was not* Queen (*of* Ireland) *by name, yet ſhe had the effect of it*; therefore ſhe ſhould have a Duty called AURUM REGINÆ, as well as the Queen of England, being but Lady in Ireland. *For albeit the King of* England *was* (untill the Statute of 33 *H.* 8. c. 1.) *ſtiled by the name of* Lord of Ireland, *yet was he* ſupremus & abſolute Dominus, *and had Royal Dominion and Authority*; and that his Conſort was in rei veritate REGINA, or elſe ſhe could not have had AURUM REGINÆ. A clear confeſſion and acknowledgement, that the *Queen-Conſorts* of *England* by their Prerogative as *Queens*, had an antient right to *Queen-gold* not only in *England* but *Ireland* too, before the Kings of *England* were ſtiled Kings of *Ireland*, much more then ſince 33 *H.* 8. which changed their Title of *Lord* into *King* of *Ireland*.

K. *Charles* 1. In the 11. year of K. *Charles* the 1. upon the Petition of *Mary* his Queen-Conſort, after a full hearing and debate of the Antiquity and Legality of this Royal Prerogative of *AURUM REGINÆ* before the *King* and *Queen* by their learned Counſil at Law, and the reading of ſeveral Preſidents and Records produced by them relating thereunto; the King was pleaſed to ſend this Writ to the Treaſurer and Barons of his Exchequer, for the levying of this Duty of *Queen-gold* for all Fines and things out of which it was due, for his Queen-Conſorts uſe, as it had been accuſtomed in the times of her Predeceſſors Queens of *England*, thus enrolled in the *Kings Remembrancers Office* in the *Exchequer*.

Anno 11 Caroli *Regis* 1.

Per Hillar. Record. An. 11 Regis Car. 1. Rot. 11. ex parte Rememorat. Regis. CAROLUS *Dei gratia* Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ *Rex, fidei defenſor. &c. Theſaur. & Baron. de Scaccario noſtro, ſalutem.* Cum præcharitſſima Conſors noſtra Henrietta Maria Regina Angliæ *nobis ſupplicaverit*, ut ipſa quod ad eam pertinet de AURO REGINÆ habere et percipere poſſit, ſicut temporibus retroactis Reginæ Angliæ pro tempore exiſten. habere et percipere conſueverunt; Nos volentes eidem Conſorti noſtræ in hac parte fieri quod eſt juſtum, Vobis mandamus, quod præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ AURUM prædictum, et aliarum pecuniarum ſummis de quibus AURUM REGINÆ rationabiliter debetur levari, et illud præfatæ Conſorti noſtræ ſive (5) Cuſtodi vel Receptori AURI SUI in hac parte aſſignand. ſine dilatione liberari facietis, prout Reginis Angliæ temporibus progenitorum noſtrorum Regum Angliæ fieri conſuevit. *Teſte meipſo apud* Weſtm. 19 *die* Junii, *anno regni noſtri undecimo.*

Per ipſum Regem.

After which (as I have been informed) the King upon certain conſiderations by way of compoſition, gave the now Queen-Mother *ten thouſand pounds in gold* in lieu of her Queen-gold.

By all theſe premiſed Records, Writs, Accounts, Memorandums, to omit all others of like nature which I conceive might be found in the ſeveral Treaſuries, Files of Writs, Rolls, and Baggs of Accounts in the *Kings* Court of

of *Exchequer* (which I have not yet had time exactly to peruſe, by reaſon of my other publike employments) the *Quiddity*, *Quantity*, *Quality*, *Antiquity*, *Legality* of this *Duty* of *AURUM REGINÆ*, the ſeveral Fines, Oblations out of which it ariſeth, the Officers, Proceſſe by which it ought to be levyed, collected, received, accounted for; its accruing to the King by the Queens death, and all other neceſſary Circumſtances concerning it, with our preſent *Queen Conſorts* undoubted Right, Title thereto, are ſo perſpicuouſly and irrefragably evidenced to every Readers Judgement, Conſcience, who ſhall ſeriouſly or curſorily peruſe them, that to waſte more Time or Paper in the further demonſtration thereof, would be nothing elſe, but to endeavour to adde light to the *Noon-day Sun*, and Water to the *Ocean*.

I confeſſe this antient Royal Duty of *Queen-gold* (which hath much *Analogy* with another *old Prerogative* of the **Queen Conſorts** of *England*, that whereas the King by his *Prerogative Royal* ought to have all the *Whales* caſt on ſhore, or wrecked in all places within the Realm of *England* (unleſſe granted to Lords of Manors and others by ſpecial words and Charters from the Crown) as **A ROYAL FISH**; the King himſelf ſhall have the *Head* and *Body* to his benefit, to make Oyle and other things; but the QUEEN the *Tayle*, to make *Whale-bones* for her Royal Veſtments, Dreſſes, and other uſes in her Wardrobe, as our **Records* inform us) like this *Whale duty* hath been totally ſuſpended and diſcontinued, from the death of King *Henry* the 8, till the firſt year of King *James*, for want of a *Queen Conſort*, and not rigorouſly exacted by *Queen Anne*, or *Queen Henrietta Maria* (now Queen Mother) for reaſons beſt known to themſelves, though they made their publike *Claims* thereto, and obtained Judgements and Writs for the levying thereof. I likewiſe grant, that ſome of the *richeſt Veins* of this old Royal *GOLD MINE*, have been totally cut off from it by two late Acts of Parliament; the firſt enacting, **That none ſhall be compelled to receive or take upon them the Order or dignity of Knighthood, nor ſhall ſuffer or undergo* ANY FINE, *trouble, or moleſtation whatſoever, by reaſon or colour of his or their not receiving the ſaid Order or dignity.* The later; †*Taking away and aboliſhing the Court of Wards and Liveries, with all Wardſhips, Liveries, Primer-ſeiſins, Ouſter le mains,* **values and forfeitures of Marriages**, *by reaſon of any Tenure of the Kings Majeſty*; and all other Gifts, Grants, Charges, incident or ariſing for or by reaſon of **Wardſhips**: *And all* **Tenures by Knight-ſervice in Capite**, or by **Socage in Capite of the King**, **Fines for alienations**, ſeiſures, and **Pardons for Alienations**, out of which this Duty of *Queen-gold* did principally ſpring and accrue to our Queens: But this is ſo farr from being any reaſon for our preſent, or other *Queens* totally to quit their ancient indiſputable rights to all other veins, branches, of this *Gold Mine*, becauſe theſe are lopped off, or that the other ſhould never be opened hereafter, becauſe they have been ſo long unwrought or neglected; that they have the greater reaſon ſpeedily and effectually to purſue their Claims, Titles thereunto, and *extract* all the remaining *gold veins* & *Ore* belonging to them without delay; leſt they ſhould be for ever loſt, not only to their own prejudice, and diſhonour, but to the *diſinheriſon* of the King himſelf, his Crown and Dignity, from whom it is originally derived, and to whom all arrears thereof accrue by Law and Cuſtome after the Queens deceaſe.

It hath been the policy, practiſe of our Kings in moſt former ages and this, to iſſue out their *Letters Patents* and *Commiſſions* to ſundry *Perſons* and *Offi-*

* Pat. 1 E 2. m. 25 dorſo. Pat. 28 E 1. m. 22 dorſo. Pat. 33 E 1. pars 2. dorſ 8. Clauſ 30 E 1. m. 18. Pat 34 E. 1. m. 30. Pat 7 E 2 pars 2. dorſ 24. Pat. 10 E 2. pars 2 m. 6 & dorſ. 17. Pat 12 E 3. pars 2. m. 29. pro Com. Lanc. & dorſo 10. 14

* 17 Caroli 2. cap. 20.

† 12 Car. 2. c. 24.

cers

* Pat 43 H 3. pars 2. m 15. Pat. 45 E 1. m. 22. Pat. 17 E 2. m 8. Fines 5 E 2. m. 6. Fines 6 E 2. m. 18, 19. Pat. 12 E 2 pars 1. m. 30 dorſo. Fines 18 E 2. m. 18. Fines 20 E 2 m. 12. Pat. 13 E 3. pars 2 m. 37. Pat. 13 R. 2. pars 3. m. 22. Plowdens Commentaries, Caſe of Mines, f. 316, to 328.

† Plowden, f. 327.

cers to *ſearch after, open, digg, work all Royal Mines of Gold and Silver* belonging to them by their Prerogative, and Lawes of this Realm, throughout *England, Wales, Ireland*, and other their Dominions, to encreaſe the revenues of the Crown, and current money of the Realm, though I could never yet find upon view of †Accounts that they received any conſiderable *revenue* or *advantage* thereby, but only the ſupport and continuance of their Prerogatives and Title to theſe Royal Mines. Yea, King *Edward* the 3d. in his Parliament held at *Weſtminſter* in the twelfth year of his reign, *at the earneſt Petition of the Commons, with the adviſe and aſſent of his Prelates, Earls, Barons, and others of his Counſil in that Parliament, for the common benefit of the Realm*, granted for him his heirs and ſucceſſors, free liberty to all and every perſon of this Realm, that they and every of them might dig for Mines of Gold, Silver, and hid Treaſure within his or their own ſoyl, by the view and overſight of ſuch Clerks and Officers as he and his heirs ſhould appoint; and extract, fine, and coyn the ſame at his Exchange and Mint, at their proper coſts, to augment the money of the Realm; rendring to him, his heirs and ſucceſſors the full third part of all the pure Silver, and the full moiety of all the Gold which ſhould be ſo digged, fined and coyned by them; reſerving the reſidue to themſelves: which he likewiſe ratified by his Letters Patents in the 15th year of his reign, as this memorable Record (not hitherto publiſhed) will inform us, now worthy publike Conſideration, to excite all ingenuous perſons to a diligent ſcrutiny after ſuch Mines, to recruit, ſupply the extraordinary want of *Gold* and *Silver Coyne*, to *advance* the *Trade*, improve, pay *Land-rents*, and defray the *extraordinary publike Taxes* of the *Kingdom*.

* Pat. 12 E 3. pars 2. m 4. Pat. 15 E 3. pars 2. m. 37. Fines 15 E 3. m. 14. Pro Rege de Auto fodenda.

* REX Omnibus ad quos, &c. ſalutem. Sciatis, quod cum in Parliamento noſtro apud *Weſtmon.* Anno regni noſtri duodecimo convocato, conſideratâ tàm noſtri quàm populi regni noſtri communi utilitate, ad inſtantem requiſitionem Communitatis ejuſdem regni nobis per Petitionem ſuam coram nobis et Concilio noſtro in eodem Parliamento factam; de aſſenſu Prælatorum, Comitum, Baronum, et aliorum de Concilio noſtro tunc ibidem exiſtentium, conceſſerimus uniuerſis et ſingulis de dicto regno, quod ipſi et eorum quilibet ſolum ſuum proprium pro Mina Auri et Argenti, et pro Theſauro abſcondito quærendo et inveniendo fodere, et dictam Minam Auri et Argenti per viſum et teſtimonium cujuſdam Clerici per nos vel hæredes noſtros ad hoc deputandi purgare et peraffinare; ac dictum Theſaurum inventum per viſum ejuſdem Clerici extra ſolum trahere poſſent pro ſuæ libito voluntatis: Ita quod totum Argentum ſic purgatum et peraffinatum ad cunea noſtra et hæredum noſtrorum deferatur Cuſtodibus Cambii vel Cambiorum noſtrorum aut hæredum noſtrorum per Indentur. inde faciend. ibidem liberand. ad monetam inde cudend. Et quod ſinguli Dominorum prædictorum omnes ſumptus et Cuſtas qui in præmiſſis apponendi fuerint, de ſuo precio faciant et apponant; Quodque * tertia pars monetæ ſic cuſſæ nobis et hæredibus noſtris remaneat; et duæ partes ejuſdem Dominis, quorum ſolum illud fuerit, liberentur: Et quod totum Aurum prædictum ſic purgatum et peraffinatum, et Theſaurus inventus, per præfatum Clericum et Dominos, qui Aurum illud ſic purgaverint et Theſaurum invenerint, vel illos quos ad hoc deputaverint, ad Scaccarium noſtrum et hæredum noſtrorum ſubito ad ſumptus eorundem Dominorum deferantur, una cum Indenturis, quas inter

* The clear 8, 9, 10, 12, or 15th part of pure gold & ſilver hath only been reſerved to the King by ſubſequent Patents, Plowden f. 324, 325, 326, 318, 319, 315, 316.

ter ipſum Clericum et præfatas Dominos inde fieri volumus (prout decet) et medietas inde ad opus noſtrum et hæredum noſtrorum retineatur; et in Theſaurariam noſtram et ipſorum hæredum noſtrorum liberetur; et altera medietas præfatis Dominis et eorum ſingulis reſtituatur et remaneat ad Commodum ſuum inde faciendum, pro dictis ſumptibus et Cuſtubus in præmiſſis apponendis, (ut prædicitur) facilius ſuppoꝛtandis. Nos volentes Conceſſionem noſtram prædictam effectui mancipari, conceſſimus et licentiam dedimus, pro nobis et hæredibus noſtris, Prælatis, Comitibus, Baronibus, ac cæteris hominibus de dicto regno noſtro *Angliæ*, et Terræ noſtra *Walliæ*, et eorum hæredibus, et ſucceſſoꝛibus, et aliis, terras et tenementa ibidem habentibus et habituris, quod ipſi et eorum ſinguli ſolum propꝛium pro Mina et Theſauro hujuſmodi ibidem querendo et inveniendo fodere; et dictam Minam per Miſum et Teſtimonium hujuſmodi Clerici ſit ad hoc deputandi purgare et peraffinare; et Theſaurum inventum extra ſolum ſuum in forma prædicta trahere poſſint, ſine occaſione vel impedimento noſtri vel hæredum noſtrorum, Juſticiariorum, Eſcaetorum, Vicecomitum, aut aliorum Ballivorum ſeu Miniſtrorum noſtrorum quorumcunque: Ita quod totum Argentum ſic purgatum et peraffinatum ad Cunea noſtra prædicta, et dictum Aurum ſimiliter purgatum et peraffinatum, et Theſaurus inventus ad Scaccarium noſtrum et dictorum hæredum noſtrorum deferantur; et prædicta tertia pars Monetæ ſic cuſſæ, et medietas totius Auri ſic purgati et peraffinati et dicti Theſauri inventi, nobis et hæredibus noſtris remaneant, et reſiduum inde dictis liberetur et reſtituatur in forma ſuprædicta. Et quod ſi dicti Domini vel eorum aliquis fodere negleꝛerint vel negleꝛerit, tunc nos et hæredes noſtri in eorum defectu ſolum ſuum pro voluntate noſtra fodere, et totam Minam et Theſaurum in eodem inventa, ad commodum noſtrum et hæredum noſtrorum inde faciendum poſſumus abſque contradictione alicujus retinere. Nolumus tamen quod aliquis de dictis Regno et Terra, cujuſcunque ſtatus ſeu conditionis fuerit prætextu Conceſſionis prædictæ Minam hujuſmodi in abſentia dicti Clerici noſtri purget vel peraffinet, aut Theſaurum inventum extra locum ubi ipſum inveniri contigerit trahere præſumat, ſub foꝛiſfactura eoꝛundem. In cujus, &c. Teſte Rege apud *Turrim London* 28 die *Julii*.

Per ipſum Regem & Conſilium.

If then all the Commons of *England* by this Act of Parliament have free liberty to digg and open Royal Mines of Gold and Silver in their own ſoiles: much more then ought our Queens to reſume and enjoy their ancient legal Prerogative, to open and improve their long obſtructed Mines of *Queen-gold* for their beſt advantage; eſpecially ſince the ancient ſtanding Lands, Reveנues of the Crown, out of which their Joyntures and Dowers ariſe, are ſo much diminiſhed, that ſome think *an Act of Reſumption of them* (uſual in *former ages) as neceſſary in this age, as in any former Kings reign whatſoever. It is a common proverbial ſpeech in moſt mens mouthes, *That the ſmalleſt filings and atomes of Gold are ſo precious, that they are not to be caſt away, but carefully preſerved.* Much leſſe then ought this whole, ancient Legal Revenue of *Queen-gold* (although ſome *duſts* and *filings* of it be only left) to be totally neglected, and not carefully preſerved by our *Queen Conſorts*, when they and their Counſil ſhall deem it neceſſary or expedient.

* Leges Edwardi Confeſſoris Lex 17. Gal. Neubrigenſis, Hiſt. Angl. l. 2. c. 2. Chron. Johan. Bromton, col. 1046, 1047, 1259. Mat. Paris Hiſt. Angl. p. 306, 308, 868. Parl. 5 H. 4. nu. 23. Parl. 6 H. 4. n. 14, to 24. 49. Parl. 1 R. 2. un. 136. Parl. 11. H. 6. nu. 53. Parl. 29 H. 6. nu. 17, 18, 21. & cap. 7. 33 H. 6. nu. 47. Parl. 38 H. 6. nu. 30. Parl. 4 E. 4. n. 40. Parl. 13 E. 4. nu. 6.

The rather, becauſe this *AURUM REGINÆ* is not like to the Popes *AURUM PAPALE*, (*a*) **qui Pugnas dat, Accipit** *AURUM, &c.* raiſing a large annual **golden Revenue** out of his *leaden Bulls*, for infamous *Abſolutions from, and Diſpenſations for the* (*b*) *moſt execrable Sodomitical, beſtial ſinnes, againſt all Laws of God and Nature, committed as well by the moſt Religious cloiſtered Votaries of the Roman Church, as the diſſoluteſt Strumpets in the Stews at Rome*, diſpenſing with no leſs then 385 ſins of the *greateſt magnitude* in his **Taxa Cameræ** for ſet **ſums of Gold**, to ſupport his *uſurped Papal Supremacy, luxury, and more then Regal ſplendor*; but an antient, legal, **Royal, real Duty**, ariſing from juſt, honourable, and true Chriſtian valuable conſiderations, as the premiſes abundantly evidence. Nor is it a meer *Chymical Notion*, or *Chimæra*, ſtanding in need of a *Philoſophical Prieſt, Monk, Chimiſt*, armed with a *Royal Commiſſion*, by the help of a long-ſought-after, but not hitherto-invented *Philoſophers Stone*, to *tranſubſtantiate Copper, Braſſe, Tinne*, and other *baſer metals* into *real ſolid Gold and Silver*, by *Limbecks* or *Charmes*; as all *Popes, Maſſe-Prieſts* (*c*) dogmatically affirm, *they can and daily do tranſubſtantiate the Euchariſtical bread*, by pronouncing, **Hoc eſt enim corpus meum**, in the Canon of their *Maſſe-books* over it, (though not the words of benediction or conſecration, which (*d*) *preceded, directed* to the bread, but a reaſon rendred by *Chriſt* to his *Diſciples* after his benediction, why they ſhould receive it, as the word **enim** imports, and ſo not words of *tranſubſtantiation* as they aſſert) into the *very natural body and blood of Chriſt, born of the Virgin Mary, actually aſcended into heaven* above 1600 years paſt, without any addition thereunto; *though they neither ſee it with their eyes, nor taſte it by their pallats, nor feel it by their hands, nor diſcern it by their ſmell to be the body of Chriſt*, (who hath reſolved the *eyes, ſenſes* to be the (*e*) *proper Judges, diſcerners of the reality and verity of his body, and of his miraculous reſurrection and aſcention into heaven, chief Articles of our Faith*;) without which real *tranſubſtantiation*, they teach and believe there can be no true *Sacrament* of the *Euchariſt*, nor meritorious *Sacrifice* of their *Maſſe*; when as the generality of their (*f*) *Schoolmen, Canoniſts, Caſuiſts*, and Writers of *Legends* and *Saints Lives* reſolve, that if the *conſecrated Hoſtia* ſhall appear to the *eyes*,

a Baptiſta Mantuanus Ecloga quinto, Johan. Balæus Cent. Scriptor. Brit. 8. p. 646.

b Pro *ſacrilegio, furto, incendio, rapina, perjurio*, & ſimilibus, abſolutio cum rehabilitate in ampla forma, cum inhibitione in quolibet dictorũ criminum. Turon. 36. Duc. 9. Abſolutio à lapſa cujus ſuper quocunque actu libidinoſo **commiſſo per Clerum**, etiam cum **Monialibus** intra et extra ſepta **Monaſterii, aut cum Conſanguineis vel affinibus, vel ſibi ſpirituali**, ſeu quibuſcunque aliis, ſive ab anoquoque per ſe, ſive ſimul ab omnibus abſolutio petatur, **cum diſpenſatione ad Ordines et beneficia cum inhibitione.** Turon. 36, Duc. 3. Si verò cum illis petatur abſolutio **etiam a crimine commiſſo contra naturam, vel cum bruttis**, cum diſpenſatione ut ſupra, & cum inhibitione. Turon. 90. Duc. 12. Car. 60. Si verò petatur tandem abſolutio **a crimine contra naturam, vel cum bruttis**, cum diſpenſatione & cum inhibitione. Turon. 36. Duc. 6. **Abſolutio pro Monialli quæ ſe permiſit plures cognoſci, intra et extra ſepta Monaſterii, cum rehabilitate ad dignitates illas Ordinis etiam Abbatiſſam.** Turon. 36. Duc. 9. Wolfgangi Muſculi, Loci Communes, p. 225. Johannes Lydii ad Nich. Clemang. Analecta, p. 17, 18. Nich. Clemangiis de Corrupto Eccleſiæ ſtatu, cap. 15, 25. Cornelius Agrippa de Vanitate Scientiarum, cap. 63. Alvarus Pelagius de Planctu Eccleſiæ, lib. 2. Artic. 8. & 28. Claudius Eſpencæus de Continentis, lib. 4. cap. 11 lib. 5. cap. 7, 8. lib. 6. cap. 7, to 14.

c Gratian de Conſecratione, Diſtinct. 2. Thomas Waldenſis Doctrinale fidei, Tom. 2. de Sacramento Euchariſtiæ, cap. 15. & Tom. 3 de Miſſæ Sacrificio, cap. 38. Concilium Tridentinum Seſſio 13 de Sacramento Euchariſtiæ. Bellarmin, and ſundry others in their Books De Sacramento Euchariſtiæ & Miſſa.

d Mat. 26. 26, 27, 28. Mar. 14. 22, 23. Luk. 22. 17, 19, 20. 1 Cor. 10. 16. ch. 11. 23, 24, 25.

e Mat. 28. 16, 17. Luk. 1. 1, 2. ch. 22. 15, to 53 John 20. 17, 18, to 31. ch. 21. 14, to 24. Acts 1. 3, 9, 10, 11, 22. ch. 5. 31. ch. 10 40, 41, 42. 1 Cor. 15. 1, to 9. 1 John 1. 1, 2.

f Thomas Aquinas 3 part. qu. 82. Petrus Aureolus in 4. Diſtinct. 9. qu. 2. Angelus de Clavaſio Summa Angelica, Tit. Euchariſtia 3. ſect. 9. & 18. & 2 ſect. 34 Paſchatius Ruthertus, de Corpore & Sanguinis Domini, cap. 14. Willielmus Malmeſburienſis de Geſtis Regum Angl. lib. 3. p. 124. See the ſecond Tome of my Exact Chronological Vindication, p. 71, 72, 73, 74.

or *ſenſes* of any Prieſt or receiver, *to be really and viſibly tranſubſtantiated into the form or ſubſtance of Chriſts body, or appear in the ſhape of a little Infant, raw fleſh, or blood,* (as their *Legends* report it hath to ſeveral of them, though not to all) *it is a divine miraculous inhibition to them, not to eat or receive it,* unleſs it ſhall reſume the ſhape of bread. **Nam ſi apparet in forma pueri, vel hujuſmodi non debet ſumere, quia non apparet ſub ſpecie conveniente humanæ refectioni.** An unanſwerable Argument, that their late coined doctrine of *Tranſubſtantiation* which they very hotly contend for, is ſo far from being an *eſſential neceſſary ingredient of the Sacrament of the Lords Supper,* (purpoſely inſtituted by our Saviour *to be received and eaten by all Prieſts and Communicants when ever it is conſecrated, in memory of his death and paſſion,* Mat. 26. 26, 27. Mar. 14. 22, 23. Luk. 22. 16, 17, 19, 20. 1 Cor. 10. 16, 17, 21. ch. 11. 24, to 34. & *Summa Angelica* Tit. *Euchariſtia* 3. *circa ſumptionem ejus.*) that it is altogether inconſiſtent with, and diametrically repugnant to it, becauſe when they viſibly ſee it by their bodily eyes to be really *tranſubſtantiated into Chriſts body, fleſh, or blood,* as they ſuppoſe, they ought not in conſcience to receive it; therefore by the ſelf-ſame Argument they ought not to do it when they as really believe it to be thus *tranſubſtantiated,* as if they did viſibly and miraculouſly behold it. Now if every *Pope* and ordinary *Maſſe-Prieſt* can thus daily *tranſubſtantiate the Sacramental bread* into the *very natural body of Chriſt,* and *create their Creator,* as they believe and aſſert, which is the greater, though they differ *toto genere,* and have no analogy with each other; then they may more confidently believe and affirm, they can tranſubſtantiate *Copper, Braſſe, Tinne, Lead,* and other *baſer metals,* into *real Gold and Silver,* ſince they all agree in the *genus* of *metals,* and are not ſo far different from each other as *bread* and *Chriſts natural body.* Upon which account our King *Henry* the 6. by advice of his *Counſil* and authority of *Parliament,* iſſued no leſſe then four ſucceſſive *Patents* and *Commiſſions* to ſeveral *learned Knights, Citizens* of *London, Chimiſts, Monks* and *Maſſe-Prieſts,* to finde out the *Philoſophers Stone,* or *Elixir,* which would not only cure all diſeaſes, and make men live to the utmoſt poſſibility of nature, but likewiſe **tranſubſtantiate other baſer metals into moſt true and ſolid Gold and Silver,** *to the great benefit of the Realm,* and enable him in very few years to pay all his Creditors in real Gold and Silver. Which *Patents* and *Commiſſions* for their raritie, to gratifie our *Chimiſts, Virtuoſi,* and thoſe who have made *Tranſubſtantiation* an Article of their new *Trent Creed,* I ſhall here preſent you with out of the *Records* in the *Tower.*

REX omnibus ad quos, &c. ſalutem. Sciatis, quod cum dilecti & fideles noſtri *Edmundus de Trafford* Miles, & *Thomas Aſheton* Miles, nobis per quandam ſupplicationem monſtraverit, **Quod quamvis ipſi ſuper certis materiis per Artem ſive Scientiam Philoſophiæ operari vellent, videlicet Metalla imperfecta de ſuo proprio genere transferre; et tunc ea per dictam Artem ſive Scientiam, in Aurum vel Argentum perfectum tranſubſtantiare, ac omnimodas probationes et examinationes, ſicut aliquod Aurum vel Argentum in aliqua Minera creſcens expectand. et indurand.** (ut dicunt.) Nihilominus certæ perſonæ illis malevolentes & malignantes, **ſupponunt ipſos per Artem illicitam operari,** ut ſic ipſos in probatione dictæ Artis ſive Scientiæ impedire & perturbare poſſent. **Nos præmiſſa conſiderantes, ac concluſio-**

Ex Rot Pat. An. 24 H. 6. pars 2. m. 14. Pro Edmundo de Trafford, & Thoma Aſheton Militibus.

nem dictæ operationis sive Scientiæ sciet volentes, de gratia nostra speciali concessimus et licentiam dedimus eisdem *Edmundo* & *Thomæ* et ipsorum Servientibus, quod ipsi Artem sive Scientiam prædictam operari et probare possint licite et impune, absque impetitione nostri vel Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcunque; Aliquo Statuto, Acta, Ordinatione sive provisione in contrarium fact. ordinat. sive provis. non obstante. In cujus, &c. Teste Rege apud *Westm.* 7 die *Aprilis*.

Per breve de Private Sigillo, & de data prædicta, auctoritate Parliamenti.

Ex Rot. Pat. An. 34 H. 6. m. 13.

REX omnibus ad quos, &c. salutem. Cum copia Numismatis principaliter genererat universalem prosperitatem in quacunque regione, et Nobis expositum sit, quod aliqui sunt modi utiles et honesti, per quos Numisma tam de Auro quam de Argento possit in regno nostro *Angliæ* facilitèr multiplicari, tam pro maxima utilitate totius Reipublicæ notam facimus, quod nos tantam utilitatem negligi non volentes, set per bona media produci ad effectum plenarie confidentes, de fidelitate, industria, sagacitate, atque bona diligentia dilectorum nostrorum *Willielmi Cartelowe*, & *Johannis Middleton* Mercerorum *London. Matthæi Philip*, & *Humphrey Heyford* Aurifabrorum, *Richardi Lee*, & *Roberti Gayton* Grocerorum, *Thomæ Conk*, & *Thomæ David* Draperorum, necnon *Eliæ Horwood* Custodis Cambii nostri *London.* ipsos pariter & eorum quemlibet per se, tàm conjunctim quàm divisim, ex Consilii nostri deliberatione commisimus et deputavimus, committimus et deputamus per præsentes ad diligenter investigandam veritatem si per hiis quæ in scriptis erunt eis ministrata pro antedicta multiplicatione Numismatis, tam de Auro quam de Argento in regno nostro per bona media consequenda: Ac etiam de commodo dei incommodo universalitati dictæ Reipublicæ inde proventuro, capiendo, si egeant, consilium ab aliis in tali materia expertis, quibus nostris Commissariis antenominatis et eorum cuilibet, tam conjunctim quam divisim, districte præcipiendo specialiter damus in mandatis per easdem præsentes, quatinus in præmissis et circa præmissa cum suis circumstantiis vigilanter vacent et intendant cum effectu; et quicquid in præmissis egerint et receperint cum eorum opinione vel opinionibus in hac parte ipsi pariter aut quinque ipsorum referant per bonam declarationem in scriptis nobis aut Consilio nostro in principio proximi mensis *Julii* in præsenti anno regni nostri tricesimo quarto; Dantes insuper in mandatis per easdem præsentes quibuscunque Officiariis et Subditis nostris, et eorum cuilibet, prout ad eos pertinuerit, quatinus Commissariis nostris prænominatis, vel quinque aut tribus eorundem pareant efficaciter et intendant in præmissis, cum requisiti fuerint. In cujus, &c. Teste Rege apud *Westm.* 17 die *Maii*.

Ibid. m. 7. Pro Johanne Fanceby, & aliis.

REX Omnibus ad quos, &c. salutem. Sciatis, quod cum antiqui Sapientes et famosissimi Philosophi, in suis scriptis et libris, sub figuris et integumentis docuerint et reliquerint, ex Vino et Lapidibus pretiosis, ex Oleis, ex Vegetabilibus, ex Animalibus, et Metallis, et ex medis Mineralibus multas medicinas gloriosas et notabiles confici posse; et præsertim quandam Medicinam præciosissimam, quam aliqui Philosophorum Patrem et

et Imperatricem medicinarum dixerunt; alii gloriam inæstimabilem eandem nominaverunt; alii verò quintam Essentiam, * Lapidem Philosophorum, et Elixir nuncupaverunt eandem; Cujus Medicinæ virtus tàm efficax & admirabilis existeret, quod per eam quæcunque infirmitates curabiles curarentur faciliter, vita humana ad suum naturalem prorogaretur terminum, et homo in sanitate et viridus naturalibus tam Corporis quam Animæ, fortitudine Membrorum, Memoriæ claritate, et Ingenii vivacitate ad eundem terminum mirabiliter præserbaretur: quæcunque etiam Vulnera curabilia sine difficultate sanarentur; quæ insuper contra omne genus Venenorum foret summa et optima Medicina; sed et alia plura Commoda nobis et Reipublicæ Regni nostri utilissima per eandem fieri possent, veluti Metallorum transmutaciones in verissimum Aurum et finissimum Argentum; Nos frequenter meditatione multâ revolvimus, quàm delectabile et quàm utile tàm pro Nobis, quàm pro Regni nostri Republica foret, si hujusmodi medicinæ præciosæ (divinâ favente gratiâ) per labores haberentur virorum doctorum, necnon quod a retroactis diebus et annis plurimis datum fuit paucis et nullis ad veram praxim dictarum Medicinarum gloriosarum pertingere, tàm propter arduas difficultates circa earundem compositionem incidentes et circumstantes, tàm quia timor pœnalis ab investigatione et practica tantorum secretorum multos viros ingeniosos naturalibus Scientiis doctissimos, et ad earundem medicinarum practicas dispositissimos a multis diebus hucusque abduxit, abstraxit, et detrahit in præsenti, ne ipsi in pœnam incidant cujusdam Statuti, tempore Regni * *Henrici* Avi nostri contra Multiplicatores editi et provisi. Quapropter congruum et expediens visum est Nobis, viros aliquos ingeniosos in scientiis naturalibus sufficienter imbutos, et ad practicandum dictas Medicinas benevolos et dispositos, qui timeant Deum, veritatem diligant, et opera deceptoria, et fallaces tincturas Metalicas odiant providere, eligere et assignare, quorum securitati, indempnitati et quieti sufficienter ex nostra auctoritate et prærogativa Regali provideamus, ne vel dum in opere et practica fuerint, vel post eorum labores et diligentias occasione hujusmodi Practicæ quovismodo perturbentur, inquietentur aut damnificentur in personis aut bonis suis, seu eorum aliquis perturbetur aut inquietetur in aliquo. Nos igitur confidentes de fidelitatibus, circumspectionibus, profundis Scientiis et benevolentiis egregiorum virorum *Johannis Fanceby*, *Johannis Kirkeby*, & *Johannis Rany*, in Scientiis naturalibus eruditissimorum, Elegimus, assignavimus, nominavimus, et licentiavimus ipsos omnes et singulos, et ex nostra Regali prærogativa, authoritate, et certa scientia ipsis, et eorum cuilibet potestatem, authoritatem, libertatem, Warrantum ac Licentiam damus et concedimus specialem per præsentes, ad omnes et singulas medicinas prædictas juxta scientias et discretiones suas et sapientium, antiquorum doctrinas et scripta, conjunctim et divisim inquirend. investigand. prosequend. perficiend. et complete proband. necnon transmutationes Metallorum in verum Aurum et verum Argentum faciend. et exercend. Statuto prædicto aut quocunque alio Statuto pœnali in contrarium, vel contra Multiplicatores edito seu proviso, non obstante. Dictos insuper *Johannem*, *Johannem* & *Johannem*, ac etiam Servitores suos quescunque, qui sibi, aliquibus, aut alicui eorum in hujusmodi practicæ deservierint ratione hujusmodi praxis, et quemlibet eorum in defensionem nostram, tuitionem et protectionem nostram specialem ponimus et suscepimus per præsentes; omnibus

* Vid. Paschæ 7 Ed. 6. Dyer f. 88 a.

* Viz. 5 H. 4. c. 4. None from henceforth shall use to multiply Gold or Silver, or use the craft of Multiplication; and if any the same do; he shall incurre the pain of felony. Vid Cookes 3 Institutes, cap. 20 p. 74. Pasch. 7 E 6. Dyer, f 88. a. Plowdens Comment. f. 339.

nibus et ſingulis Judicibus, Juſticiariis, Vicecomitibus, Majoribus, Ballivis et Conſtabulariis, Officiariis, Miniſtris, veris Ligeis et ſubditis noſtris quibuſcunque inhibentes, ne ipſi eiſdem aut eorum alicui, prætexta dicti Statuti, aut cujuſcunque alterius coloris quæſiti, dum in practica prædictarum Medicinarum aut alicujus eorum laborantes fuerint, aut aliquis eorum laborans fuerit, ſeu poſt complementum aut dimiſſionem practicæ earundem occaſione hujuſmodi præmiſſorum, ullum gravamen, impedimentum, ſeu perturbationem quamcunque imponant aut inferant, ſeu permittant inferri, ſeu aliquos eorum alicui ex eis imponat, inferat aut permittat inferri: Et ſi aliquid tale fiat (quod abſit) mandamus omnibus Officiariis et Ligeis noſtris, ſicut nos timent et diligunt, quod ſine mora tale emendetur gravamen, ſub pœna in noſtram gravem indignationem incurrendi, ac forisfaciendi nobis omnia quæ nobis forisfacere poterit, quicunque hiis noſtris Scriptis contrabeniens fuerit aut rebellis. Ex habundanti inſuper dicimus et declaramus, quod intentionis noſtræ Regalis eſt, quod hæ literæ noſtræ patentes valeant et ſufficeant eis omnibus et eorum cuilibet, necnon Servitoribus ſuis ut ipſi ſecuri, quieti et indempnes ſint, et conſerventur ab omnibus vexationibus et inquietationibus, quæ contra eos aut eorum aliquem qualitercunq; ex quacunque occaſione cujuſcunque Statuti, contra Multiplicatores editi ſeu prohibiti poſſent inferri. In cujus, &c. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* 31 die *Maii*.

Per ipſum Regem, & de dat. prædicta
Auctoritate Parliamenti.

Ex Rotulo Patentium de Anno 35 H. 6. memb. 6. Pro Magiſtro Thoma Hervei & al.

* A project never ſo ſeaſonable, or neceſſary as now.

REX Omnibus ad quos, &c. ſalutem. Sciatis, quod quia nobis expoſitum eſt, * aliqua foræ media licita et honeſta, per bonam Policiam practicabilia, quibus mediantibus infra paucos proximo futuros annos omnibus noſtris Creditoribus bonæ fidei convenienter ſatisfieri poterit de ſingulis ſuis Debitis bonis et legalibus in bona Pecunia numerata de Auro et de Argento, cum magna utilitate univerſalis Reipublicæ. Nos totis viribus utilitatem publicam cum omni favore proſequi affectantes, nec volentes tantum Bonum univerſale ſub ſilentio inexpertum pertranſire, plenarie confidentes de fidelitate et induſtria, perſpicuitate atque bona diligentia dilectorum noſtrorum Magiſtri *Thomæ Hervei* Ordinis Fratrum *Auguſtinen.* Magiſtri *Roberti Glaſelay* Ordinis Fratrum *Prædicatorum* in *Cantabrigia*, Magiſtri *Willielmi Atclyffe* Phyſici Reginæ chariſſimæ Conthoralis noſtræ, & Magiſtri *Henrici Sharp* Magiſtri in Collegio Sancti *Laurentii de Pontiguico London*, *Thomæ Cook* Alderman. *London*, *Johannis Fyld* Fyſhemonger, *Johannis Yonghe* & *Roberti Gayton* Grocerorum, *Johannis Sturgeon* & *Johannis Lambert* Mercerorum *London*. ipſos pariter et eorum quemlibet per ſe, tam conjunctim quam diviſim, ex deliberatione Conſilii noſtri, commiſimus et deputavimus, commiſimus et deputamus per præſentes, adtente audiendum et bigilanter ſapiendum pro inveſtiganda veritate ſuper hiis quæ in præmiſſis et circa præmiſſa erunt eis tam verbis propoſita quam in ſcriptis miniſtranda, cum ſuis circumſtantiis, *viz.* ſi res in ſe ſit factibilis, et utrum majus Commodum vel Incommodum noſtræ Reipublicæ inde fuerit proventurum; habito (ſi egeant) in hac parte conſilio ab aliis expertis, quos duxerint conſulendos. Dantes eiſdem Commiſſariis, et eorum cuilibet per ſe, ſpecialiter in mandatis per eaſdem præſentes, quatinus hanc Commiſſionem curæ habeant,

et

et quamcitius debitæ executioni demandent. Et quicquid in præmiſſis cum ſuis circumſtantiis ipſi aut aliqui eorum conjunctim, vel alter ipſorum ſeparatim et diviſim per ſe in hac materia egerint et reperierint, cum opinionibus ſuis, unus alterum non expectando, referant nobis aut Conſilio noſtro per bonam declarationem in ſcriptis, infra primum diem Menſis *Maii* proximo venturi; et in his talem adhibeant diligentiam, ut de prompta obedientia mereantur apud nos commendari; et quod intellectis opinionibus eorum, cum maturo conſilio ulterius procedere valeamus ad effectum. Mandamus præterea omnibus et ſingulis Officiariis et Subditis noſtris, quatinus Commiſſionariis prænominatis vel duobus ipſorum (ſi requiſiti fuerint in hac parte) pareant efficaciter et intendant. In cujus, &c. Teſte Rege apud *Coventr.* 9 die *Martii*.

Per breve de Privato Sigillo, & de dat. prædicta Authoritate Parliamenti.

Although all theſe *Patents*, *Commiſſions* for diſcovery of the *Philoſophers Stone* (to make a *tranſubſtantion* of one ſort of Metal into another, which hath more affinity between them then Chriſts natural body with bread) for the profitable publike ends therein ſpecified, proved altogether *abortive* for ought I find; yet this *antient Duty* of *AURUM REGINÆ* being no *aerial Whymſy*, but an *approved real Revenue* which hath brought in much *Gold* and *Treaſure* to ſeveral *Queens* in former ages, will queſtionleſſe produce ſome real Gold Coyn to her *Majeſties Treaſury* every year, if Her Highneſſe by the Kings adviſe and aſſiſtance ſhall judge it expedient as well as it is juſt, legal to demand and levy it for *the future* out of all *Fines* and *Oblations* for which it is legally due, though there may be prudential reaſons to remit all or moſt of it for what is already paſt, ſince the ſolemnization of her Royal *Nuptials* to his *SACRED MAJESTY*.

A Chronological Catalogue of the QUEEN-CONSORTS *of this our Realm mentioned in this* Tractate, *who received or claimed this Duty of*

AURUM REGINÆ.

ST. *Helena*, daughter and heir of King *Coel*, *Queen Conſort* to the Emperor *Conſtantius*, Anno Dom. 302. *Here*, *p.* 9, 10.

Eleanor, daughter of *William* Duke of *Aquitaine*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 2. *p.* 104, 105.

Iſabel, daughter and heir of *Aimer* Earl of *Angoleſme*, *Queen Conſort* to King *John*, *p.* 11, 12, 13.

Eleanor, ſecond daughter of *Raymond* Earl of *Provence*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 3. *p.* 14, 18, 21, 106.

Eleanor, daughter of *Ferdinando* the 3. King of *Caſtile*, firſt *Queen Conſort* to King *Edward* the 1. *p.* 18, *to* 29, 106, 107, 108.

Margaret, eldeſt daughter of *Philip* the *Hardy* King of *France*, ſecond *Queen Conſort* to King *Edward* the 1. *p.* 28.

Iſabel, daughter to *Philip* the *Fair* King of *France*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Edward* the 2. *p.* 30, 32, 33, 34, 49, 50, 109, 110, 111, 115.

Philip, daughter of *William* Earl of *Henault* and *Holland*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Edward* the 3. *p.* 34, *to* 58. 111, *to* 118.

Anne, daughter to the Emperour *Charles* the 4th. *Queen Conſort* to King *Richard* the 2. *p.* 58, 59, 60.

Joane, daughter to *Charles* the firſt King of *Navarre*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 4th. *p.* 62, 63, 66, 118.

Katherine, daughter to King *Charles* the ſixth of *France*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 5th. *p.* 68.

Margaret, daughter of *Renate* King of *Jeruſalem*, *Sicily*, and *Arragon*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 6. *p.* 67, 118.

Elizabeth, daughter of *Richard Woodvill*, Earl *Rivers*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Edward* the 4th. *p.* 68, *to* 104.

Elizabeth, eldeſt daughter of King *Edward* the 4th. *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 7th. *p.* 119, 120.

Katherine, daughter of *Ferdinando* the ſixth, King of *Spaine*, firſt *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 8. *p.* 122.

Anne, daughter to Sir *Thomas Bullen* Earl of *Wiltſhire* and *Ormond*, ſecond Wife to King *Henry* the 8. *p.* 122.

Katherine, daughter of Sir *Thomas Parre* of *Kendall*, Marqueſs of *Northampton*, ſixth and laſt *Queen Conſort* to King *Henry* the 8. *p.* 123.

Anne, ſiſter to *Chriſtianus* the 4th. King of *Denmarke*, *Queen Conſort* to King *James*, *p.* 122, 123, 124.

Henrietta Maria, daughter to King *Henry* the 4th. of *France*, *Queen Conſort* to King *Charles* the 1. *p.* 126.

A Chronological Catalogue of the Clerks, Collectors, *and* Receivers *of* AURUM REGINÆ, *in the Court of Exchequer, herein mentioned.*

Alexander de Lucy, An. 9 *Johannis* Regis, p. 10.
Alexander de Reſham, An. 9 *Johan.* p. 11.
Laurentius de Caſtellis, An. 20 & 37 *Henr.* Regis 3. p. 15.
Johannes Franceigena, or *Franciſcus*, An. 29 & 30 *Henr.* 3. p. 16, 17.
Robertus de Thaury, An. 39 & 40 *Henr.* 3. p. 17, 18.
Johannes de Whitebergh, An. 56 *Henr.* 3. p. 18.
Johannes de Waterele, An. 1 *Edw.* Regis 1. p. 19, 20.
Walterus de Cantia, An. 3 *Edw.* 1. p. 20.
Benettus de Winton, Judæus, An. 4 *Edw.* 1. p. 21.
Willielmus de Wallie in *Hibernia*, An. 7 *Edw.* 1. p. 22.
Johannes de Berewyke, An. 13 to 20 *Edw.* 1. p. 23, to 28.
Walterus de Caſtello, An. 14 *Edw.* 1. p. 23.
Johannes de Godeleye, *Godele*, or *de Godeſley*, An. 28 *Edw.* 1. p. 28, 29, 108.
Johannes Drury, An. 7 *Edw.* Regis 2. p. 30.
Robertus de Heton, An. 18 *Edw.* 2. p. 32.
Johannes de Oxenden, An. 7 *Edwardi* Regis 3. p. 33.
Johannes Eſton, or *de Eſton*, An. 18 & 34 *Edw.* 3. p. 37, 38, 48.
Rogerus de Cloune, An. 27 *Edw.* 3. p. 41.
Johannes Cooks, An. 27 *Edw.* 3. p. 114.
Sire *Johane Tabby*, An. 2 *Henrici* Regis 5. p. 66.
Geffray Paynel, An. 3 *Henr.* 5. p. 66.
Thomas Dokes, An. 5 *Henrici* Regis 6. p. 68, 119.
Thomas Crooke, & *Willielmus Eſſex*, An. 24 *Henr.* 6. p. 67.
Nicholaus Lathil, & *Robertus Calderot*, Deputatus ejus, An. 8 & 9 *Edwardi* Regis 4. p. 69.
Thomas Stydolfe, An. 20 & 21 *Edw.* 4. p. 101.
Johannes Icham, An. 22 & 23 *Edw.* 4. p. 101.
Edmundus Chaderton, An. 3 *Henrici* Regis 7. p. 119, 120.
Richardus Deacons Armiger. An. 1 to 22 *Henrici* Regis 8. p. 120, 121.
Griffinus Richards, An. 22 *Henr.* 8. p. 122.
Georgius Taylor, An. 25 or 27 *Henr.* 8. p. 122.

A Chronological Catalogue of Queens Attorneys *herein mentioned.*

Walterus de Kancia, An. 7 *Edwardi* Regis I. p. 107.
Thomas de Clough, or *Clogh*, An. 25 & 27 *Edwardi* Regis 3. p. 36, 37, 39, 41, 100, 114, 115.
Walterus Campeden, An. 27 *Edw.* 3. p. 38.
Johannes de Hedyndon, or *Edyndon*, An. 28 *Edw.* 3. p. 42, 118.
Johannes de Holt, An. 30 & 34 *Edw.* 3. p. 43, 44, 45, 117.
Johannes Crooke, & *Willielmus Essex*, An. 24 *Henr.* 6. p. 67.
Johannes Icham, An. 22 & 23 *Edw.* 4. p. 101.
Mr. *Herbert*, An. 11 *Caroli* Regis I. p. 72, 109.

FINIS.

ERRATA.

PRay correct theſe *Errataes* at the Preſs in ſome Copies. Pag. 16. line 32. for *Communicata* read *Communitati*, p. 33. l. 12. *Margaret* r. *Iſabel*, p. 58. l. 1. *in* r. *ne*, l. 3. *deſtre evaunt* r. *deſore en avant*, p. 105. l. 12. *a* r. *autem*, l. 44. *regio* r. *Regis*, p. 115. l. 43. *omnia* r. *omni*, p. 118. l. 20, 21. for *Katherine his Mother* r. *Joan his Grandmother.*